A verye excellent and profitable Booke conteining sixe hundred foure score and odde experienced Medicines, apperteyning vnto Phisick and Surgerie, long tyme *practysed of the expert and Reuerend Mayster* Aleris, which he termeth the fourth and finall booke of his secretes, and which in hys latter dayes hee dyd publishe vnto a vniuersall benefit, hauing vnto that tyme reserued it onely vnto himselfe, as a most priuate and precyous treasure.

Translated out of Italian into Englishe by Richard Androse.

Humilia la anima tua a Dio: a gran signori fa riuerentia, & al gridar del pouero inclina le orecchie.

¶ Imprinted at London *by Henry Denham.*

1569.

The glory of the Honorable, is, the feare of God.

Alla ſommita della virtu ſi peruene, non per grandezza, ma per humilita.

Dio contraſtà a gli ſuperbi, & a gli humili dona la ſua gratia.

TO THE RIGHT HONO-rable, Fraunces Lorde Russell, Erle *of Bedford, one of the Queenes Ma-*iesties priuie Counsell, and Knight of the most Honorable order of the Garter:

Richard Androse wysheth health, long lyse, wyth much en-crease of vertue and honor.

Fraunces Lord Russell, Earl of Bedford one of the Queens Majesties

ALTHOVGH (Right Honorable) on the one side the excellency and worthinesse of your calling telleth me that I may not presume to craue defence of this my poore trauaile at your Lordships hands: and on the otherside, the meanes & basenesse of mine owne estate in such sort feare me, that I cannot without red cheekes offer so small a Mite vnto so Noble a personage: yet the common report and opinion of your singuler clemency and maruellous affection towards the aduauncement of good letters and godly exercises, doe not a little mooue and prouoke mee to commit this my simple translation vnto your Honorable protection. For as the Souldier which hath beene trayned, and of long time practised in

 martiall

martiall feates & warlike affayres seeketh commonly for his owne credite, to serue vnder some noble and valiaunt Capitayne, whose experience excelleth therein: euen so he that hath beene brought vp in the studie of knowlege, and meaneth by manifesting some proofe to benefite his Countrie therby, endeuoreth to procure the patronage and defence for the same, of such as are knowne to be fauorers & mainteyners of such professions. Wherfore being most assured not only by common report, but also by certaine knowledge (right honorable) that those good and commendable exercises which are to our Country beneficiall, and to our bodies needefull, are of your Lordship especially commended, I am the bolder to dedicate the fruits of my weake paines in this simple trauaile to your honorable patronage and defence. An olde rule that I read (my good Lord) in *Cicero*, being a yong scholer, which was, that I must *accommodare sermonē ad personam*, maketh me to cut of all nly yncke horne termes, & flattering insinuations in wryting to your honor, knowing that I haue to doe with such a one as hath out of Christes precepts learned to seeke for veritie, and not for vanity, for substance of matter, and not for superfluous eloquence in words. I had rather (my singuler good Lorde) to bee somewhat colde in praysing and be adiudged ingratefull, then your honor should be to whot in reading, and condemne me for a byting flatterer, and so deale with me as I haue read that Noble Emperour *Sigismond* sometime dealt with hys kingly Dog, to whom he gaue a good rounde box on the eare, bicause he flattered him to his face: the Parasite saying, why strike you me Emperour? the Noble Prince aunswered, why bytest thou me flatterer? There be my very good Lord, many such nippers, nay rather byters in Princes and noble houses in these dayes, that haue not *Sigismonds* reward as a buffet for their adulation: but rather yerely stipends for their doggishe fawning and flattering

of

of Noble perſonages, but theſe *Regios Canes* (for ſo the Philoſopher termeth them, I commit eyther to the mercie of God to conuert, or to his iuſtices as byting Dogges to be entreated. In the dedication of this my rude tranſlation vnto your honor, I ſeke not to illuſtrate your excellent vertues, which were an infinite trauayle, or to paint out mine owne ſkill or cunning which were vaine, but rather to benefite my Country, & to eaſe my Countrymen of their griefes and maladies, by conuerting that which before was onely knowne vnto Phiſitians and Italians into their owne natiue ſpeeche and mother tongue. Although the tranſlator be ſimple, and his knowledge not great, yet I doubt not but the worthyneſſe of the matter ſhall counteruayle the ſimplicitie of the perſon, if there be any carping *Momus* that will ſooner reprehend, then take paines to amend this my ſimple exerciſe, let him remember the olde Prouerb. *Ne ſutor vltra crepidam*. I beſeech your honor to accept and receyue this my ſmall trauayle, as a teſtification of the ſinguler good affection I beare vnto your Lordſhip, and it ſhall not onely prouoke me to take paines and occupie my ſelfe in weightier matters, but alſo binde me continually to pray vnto the almightie for the preſeruation of your Lordſhips helth, with the dayly encreaſe of vertue and honour, to his heauenly pleaſure, and your ſinguler contentation.

Your Lordſhips Orator, R.
Androſe.

¶ Mayster Alexis of Piemont *vnto the Reader.*

IT hath bene a very auncient opinion of Philosophers (worthy Readers) that there is giuen vnto man of nature, a desire to vnderstand, for they supposed, that oure soules in taking imperfection, through the vniting with ỹ substance, by the meane of vnderstanding, should approch the neerer to recouer their winges alreadie lost, and to returne vnto their pristinate perfection: but forasmuch as diuers of them, were inclined to sundrie wayes of vnderstanding, some referre the occasion vnto the starres, other vnto the predomination in our bodyes, more of one humor then of an other. Aristotle distinctly notwithstanding, seemeth to attribute euery thing in this, vnto our election, which through the pretext of some felicitie, or profite, doth dispose vs to practise rather one thing then an other. But verily which of them soeuer is true, the inclination of my natiuitie, I haue alwayes knowne to haue beene giuen to the vnderstanding of diuers things, and especially of those, which apperteyne vnto the cure of mens bodies. And to put it in executiō, I disposed my selfe to trauaile diuers Countries, and to be conuersaunt with diuers sortes of people, not omitting with all industrie thorowly to search out the vnderstanding of the secretes of many nations, and with them likewise to make experience, by putting them into practise, by reason whereof in short space, through the recouery of helth, which the people did feele, I became so famous, that I obscured the names of the most expert Phisitions that were, through which occasion I haue beene resorted vnto as it were with infinite kinds of Nations, with exceeding reuerence, vnto my great credit. And although for all things, I rendered thankes vnto the diuine bountie, yet my iuuenile minde was not voyde of euerie sparkle of ambition and glorie. I wrote them in the yeares passed, certaine trifling things, part whereof were of my secretes (although weake) belonging vnto phisick, part vnto the bewtifying of women, and part vnto other practises, to manifest vnto the worlde that I had knowledge in misticall thinges, whereby I conceyued to obtaine greater glorie, then much to helpe, hauing alwayes reserued in the priuiest partes of my heart as a most precious treasure, the profound secrets of the Art of healing, and the trueexperience of the same, for the which I haue bene alwayes had in especiall veneration. Neyther was their any (although a most deare friend) that might get of me any small intelligence of my secretes, so much I desired not to haue any part of my glorie or reputation deminished. And bicause euerye mans operations, are directed vnto some

some laudable ende, or that we accompt worthie of commendation, I being incited long since, and of my deare friendes requested, that I woulde for a vniuersall benefite vnto all the worlde, reduce into lyght, these my secretes, to the ende they might profite the absent, and those which are farre distant from the Region where I inhabit. I refused to accept anye one part of their perswasions, accounting him vnwise, which to benefit other, would depriue himselfe of his degree, and dignitie, so much was I blinded in worldly glorie. But being nowe come to that age, in the which it is necessarie by the course of nature, to yeelde my soule vnto God, being nowe impotent, and thinking it the duetie of one man to doe good vnto another, and most of all in matters of phisick, which are communicated vnto vs of God for a vniuersall commoditie: I haue esteemed it not my part or dutye to preferre my peculier profite, before that of all the worlde, for in so doing I must haue supposed and beleeued to haue committed a great error, if I had not yeelded my selfe culpable, and repented mee, to haue hidden from the whole worlde, such a benefite vnto this present. And therefore calling vnto memorie the perswasions once made vnto me, of the noble and worthie knight maister Francuccio Mongio, touching this matter, and also examining mine owne conscience, I coulde no longer abstayne from writing and publishing them to adorne therewith the worlde, bicause otherwise dying, I shoulde worthily haue beene accompted not inferiour vnto an homicide: as also to eschue the crymes of auaritious persons, who hauing hidden their treasures in the grounde, and Death surprising them, remayne buried together with their substaunce, and depart out of the world, in the displeasure both of God and man. Therefore if my first conclusion and purpose to write, was of ambition and vaine glorie, as is the propertie of yong minds, little regarding ỹ which they are bound vnto: This other shall not dissent from the duetie of a christian, & one full of compassion towards mankind: that is to publish & dispoyle my self of all those secrets, vnto an vniuersal cõmodity which hither vnto I haue kept with my self as most dere and precious, & being desirous to accomplish the said decree, hauing gathered al my experienced medicines, I haue thought good to ioyne them together, with those whych were printed in time passed, which although they were not of such importaunce, neuertheless they are things both of skill, and credit, whereof hauing gotten a volume, and read it sundrie times, I haue found them so altered and corrupted, that with difficultie I might be perswaded to beleeue that they were mine, they were so wholy altered, except only in name. And hauing in part corrected the volume of the superfluous, and thinges of little account added vnto it, being well perused, I haue ioyned therewith this my last labor of the fourth and finall Booke of my secretes, which all, are things appertayning vnto sundrie and dyuers diseases of mans bodye, hauing reserued it as a treasure vnto thys present, wherein maye

be

be read sixe hundred foure score and odde, very excellent and most approued experiences, all true, and euery of them proued as it were infinite times, with infinite sorte of people, and haue alwayes beene found effectuall. Neyther looke you for any other thing of me in time to come: First, bicause in these my trauayles (as I haue alreadie sayde, I haue spoyled my selfe of all that euer I experienced: secondly, in that I am so olde, as within short space, you maye suppose to vnderstande rather of my departure out of lyfe, then to receyue of me any other thing. if their be not written somewhat vnder my name, of some malicious person to deceaue you withall, and to encrease the volume without any profite. I will not omit to aduertise the Readers, that they deceaue not themselues through my examples, working these medicines wythout the counsell & wholesome aduertisements of some expert Phisition, for I neuer wrote them to that ende, since from my tender age, contynually I haue applied the studie of good letters, in such sort that the secretes of sciences are not hidden vnto me, neyther is there any Cannon of Phisick that I haue not verie well vnderstood: and therefore haue knowne with the age, with the seasons, and with conuenient time to applie and vse them: Besides the knowledge to aduertise one if neede were to be let bloud, and an other to be purged, and hauing proceeded in this manner, there was neuer any Patient of mine, that hath not obtayned his due remedie. You therfore (vnto those I speake which vnderstand not the cannons of Phisicke) when occasion happeneth to vse my secretes, take the counsell of some expert Phisition, to the ende you may artayne the benefite. Bicause in not knowing to compound, applye, and minister them as you ought to doe, you may slaunder the Phisition that hath healed many. Accustome therfore to take counsell of such Phisitions as are honest, and that practise the Art without fraude: for there are seene of that profession many, which being giuen to prattle, and tell fables to deceaue the people, doe vituperate the experiences, with saying that they are wicked, and such lyke. Not considering that sicke persons are not cured with trifles, as affirmeth the worthy Cornelius Celsus, but with experimented medicines, not newly found out (if well they vnderstoode the Art.) And assure your selues, that by practising these secrets which I set openly forth (as is conuenient) and preparing them with diligence, and with chosen simples, alwaies they will worke according to your intent, for in this booke there is nothing mencioned, which hath not beene many times practised, and founde true, through the grace of Almightie God, vnto whome be giuen all praise, and glorie, worlde without ende.

A breefe Table or demonstration to finde out all ſuch ſecrets or medicines as are contayned in this laſt and fourth part of Alexis.

A Remedie againſt miſtes or cloudes, and other impediments which offende the ſight. Fol.1.
To kill wormes that gnaw and eate the heare. fol.1.
To deſtroy ſcurfe or ſcales in the head. fol.1.
Againſt the falling away of the heare from the bearde or head, called in Italian *Tigna*. 2.
To heale Ringwormes. 2.
Another for the ſame. 2.
A remedie againſt the Itche. 2.
Another for the ſame. 2.
Againſt rubbing, or itch, which commeth in the night. 3.
Againſt the chapping of the lippes. 3.
Againſt the chapping of the feete. 3.
Another for the ſame. 3.
For the ſame. 3.
Againſt ſweate which ſtincketh. 3.
Againſt the ſtinch of the toes. 4.
Againſt bruſes of or about the eares. 4.
Another for the ſame. 4.
To heale a Weſt that riſeth vpon the eie liddes. 4.
To take away blewneſſe or blackneſſe of the eie liddes. 4.
To make nayles which are rotten to fall. 4.
Another for the ſame. 5.
For the ſame. 5.
Againſt bruſes of the nayles. 5.
A plaiſter to heale burgeons or puſhes. 5.
A remedie for ſuch as haue out their fundament. 5.
To remedie the crampe in children. 5.
A remedie againſt the falling ſickneſſe. 6.
Againſt the griefes of the ſkull. 6.
To comfort the hart. 6.
For the tooth ache. 7.

The Table.

To mitigate euery kinde of griefe. 7.
Another for the ſame. 7.
To heale the diſeaſe called Gonorrea: 7.
Againſt the flixe of the bodie. 8.
A medicine to heale the flixe of the liuer. 8.
To ſtop the flowers of a woman. 8.
Againſt the diſeaſe Gonorrhea. 9.
And excellent ſirope to heale the French pockes. 9.
A playſter to heale the dropſie. 9.
Againſt red ſpots in the ſkinne. 10.
To ſtay heare that it fall not away. 10.
A remedie againſt pimples or ſpottes in the face. 10.
To remedie a fretting itch and rough or ſcalie ſpots. 10.
To make heare to grow againe. 11.
A remedie againſt the falling away of heare, called in Italian Aree. 11.
A remedie to heale Chilblaines which are properly in the ioyntes of the fingers through colde, called in Iatlian, Buganze, or the itche. 11.
To heale beatings or bruſings. 11.
To purge the fleume of the Matrix. 11.
A remedie againſt the peſtilence. 12.
To heale the Ptiſicke. 12.
To remedie the diſeaſes called Diſsinteria and Diarrhea, and the bloudie flixe of women. 12.
Againſt the redneſſe of the face and noſe. 12.
To heale the Pleuriſey and putrifaction of the matrix. 12.
Againſt the difficultie of taking breath, and opilation of the liuer and lunges, and a vehement cough. 13.
To make heare growe againe where it is fallen away. 13.
To prouoke ſweate and to heale the plague. 13.
Againſt the paine of the liuer, ſtomack and milt. 13.
To heale Ringwormes, or the Morphew. 13.
Againſt the diſeaſe called Nauſea. 14.
To cauſe the naturall places of women to purge. 14.

To

The Table.

To heale the hoarceneſſe and ſtraightneſſe of the breſt occaſioned of euill humors. 14.
A remedie to cauſe a woman, to bring forth the dead creature, or the ſkin that the childe is wrapped in, called in Italian Secunda. 14.
To cure the diſtillation of vrine. 14.
Againſt redneſſe and dropping of the eies. 15.
To remedie the broken coddes of children. 15.
Againſt the bitings of mad dogges. 15.
To remedie the vntemperate heate of the liuer. 15.
To expell ſadneſſe. 15.
To remedie an olde inueterated cough. 16.
Againſt the paine of the ſtomacke, and the diſeaſe called Nauſea. 16.
To remedie the ſtinking or chappes of the toes. 16.
Againſt the paine of the ſtomacke. 16.
To heale the perillous flix and excoriation or raſing of the bowels, called Diſsintiria 17.
Againſt the Cholike. 17.
A remedie for him whoſe fundiment is out, to cauſe it to abide in. 17.
To heale broken Kibes. 17.
To drawe out thornes or anye other thing faſtned in the fleſh. 18.
To take away Wartes. 18.
To remedie the ſtinking of the mouth. 18.
To remedie the paine of the loynes. 18.
To remedie the difficultie of pyſsing, and payne of the Bladder. 19.
To heale one that cannot keepe his water. 19.
To remedie the comming out of the matrix. 19.
To heale the itch and hardneſſe of the matrix. 19.
To remedie the windineſſe of the Matrix. 20.
To heale the paine of the heade, occaſioned through the French diſeaſe. 20.

The Table.

To cauſe heare to grow where it is fallen away. 20.
To remedie eyes that be bloud ſhot. 20.
To heale the flix of the bodie and ſpitting of bloud. 20.
To remedie the Ptiſicke. 21.
An oyntment to heale the ſtiffeneſſe or ſhrinking of Sinowes, called Spaſmus, comming of a wound taken of ſome venemous beaſt. 21.
To make milke come into a womans breſts. 21.
To remedie the diſeaſe called in Italian Fuoco Saluatico, and in Engliſh S. Anthonies fire. 21.
A verie excellent remedie againſt winde in the left ſyde, called in Italian Melancholia mirachiale. 21.
Another for the ſame. 22.
To remedie the want of ſleepe through frenſie. 22.
To heale the falling ſickneſſe. 22.
To heale the trembling or ſhaking of the members. 22.
To remedie the teares, or itch of the eyes. 23.
To heale the ſounding of the eares. 23.
To remedie the yoxe or hicket. 23.
To remedie the beating, trembling of the bodie, and the diſeaſe called Sincope. 23.
To drie vp the milke of the breſtes. 24.
To make ſoft or flagging breſts to become harde. 24.
To remedie the vomiting of children. 24.
To remedie the paine of the ſtomacke which happeneth with ſharpe belkings. 24.
To remedye the bloude or milke engendred in the ſtomacke. 24.
To remedie the opilation of the liuer. 25.
To heale the Iaundice. 25.
To remedie an olde paine of the liuer, and of the bellye and ſides, with the ſhorte ribbes called Hypochondrium. 25.
To remedye the hardneſſe of the Liuers, wyth the Iaundice. 25.

To

The Table.

To heale the flixe of Vrine. 25.
To prouoke vrine. 26.
To remedie the burning of the vrine. 26.
To remedie the paine of the Bladder. 26.
To heale the Collick. 27.
To remedie the flixe of the bodie. 27.
Another for the ſame. 27.
To remedy the ſtrainings called in Italian Pondera. 28.
Another. 28.
To prouoke the flowers, and Secunda vnto women. 28.
Another for the ſame. 28.
An other moſt excellent remedie for the ſame. 28.
To remedie the paine of the Matrix appoſtumated thorowe groſſe humors. 28.
To heale the payne of the Matrix, happened thorowe winde. 29.
To heale the prefocation of the Matrix. 29.
To remedie the comming out of the Matrix. 29.
To remedie the itche of the purſe of the teſticles. 29.
To heale the paine of the Hemerhodes. 29.
To remedie the hardneſſe or ſtifneſſe of the ioyntes. 30.
To heale the Sciatica. 30.
To remedie the griefes, and inueterated ſwellings of the knees. 30.
To take away ſwellings after the Goute ceaſeth. 30.
To driue away venimous Beaſtes. 31.
To take away ſpottes out of the ſkinne. 31.
To heale Ringwormes. 31.
To remedie the wanne ſpecks, or pimples of the face. 31.
To remedie the opilations of the liuer & of the milt. 32.
To remedie the baldneſſe of the heade. 32.
To ſtop bleeding at the Noſe. 32.
Againſt the excoriations, and griefes of the bodie. 32.
To heale the flixes of the ſtomacke and bowels. 33.
To heale the iſſuing forth of the Fundiment. 33.

The Table.

To heale ſtreynings. 33.
Againſt the belkings of the ſtomacke. 33.
Againſt Chilblaynes, or Kibes. 33.
Againſt hardneſſe of the Milt, and of other members, and the Palſey. 33.
To remedie the griefe of the loynes and bellie. 34.
To heale the pimples in the face. 34.
Againſt windineſſe of the Bellie. 34.
To cauſe a woman to auoyde the ſkinne that the childe is wrapped in, called in Italian Secondina. 34.
An excellent preſeruatiue againſt the Peſtilence and dropſey. 35.
To remedie the yexings of the ſtomacke and vomitings, & loſſe of appetite, occaſioned through cold humors. 35.
To heale the Quarterne ague and all agues, which by nature continue long time. 35.
Againſt the Peſtilence. 35.
To heale the flix called Diſsinteria. 36.
To reſtore the appetite that is loſt. 36.
To take ſpots away that grow in the eies. 36.
Againſt the pleuriſey. 36.
A medicine for women which through fatneſſe can not conceyue. 36.
Againſt the Hemerodes. 36.
To take away Wartes. 37.
To remedie the infection of the ſkinne. 37.
To accelerate the birth. 37.
To remedie the Quinſey. 37.
To heale the Cough. 37.
To make a leane perſon become fat. 38.
To make a fat perſon become leane. 38.
To heale Wartes or harde knobbes. 38.
To heale the Cough. 38.
To remedie the cough of children. 39.
To take white ſpots from the nayles. 39.

To

The Table.

To remedie the ſiegmaticke humour in the bladder and reynes. 39.
To remedie the flixe of vrine. 39.
To remedie the dropſey. 39.
To remedy the griefes & bloude retained in the matrix. 40
To heale the burnings or inflammations of the gout. 40.
To heale the Ptiſicke, or an olde Catarre, the cough and other defectes of the lunges. 40.
To procure the birth of dead Creatures, and to remedie the ſtingings of venemous beaſtes. 40.
To remedie all the paſsions of the ſinowes. 40.
To heale the itch. 41.
To remedie the paines of the ſtomacke and of the milt, and the windineſſe of the body. 41.
To heale the griefes and hardneſſe of the milt. 41.
To comfort the braine, or to heale the Apoplexia, and the Collick. 41.
To remedy the white flixes, & coldneſſe of the matrix. 42.
To heale the Collick and difficultie of pyſſing. 42.
To heale the cõming out & prefocation of the matrix. 42.
To driue away the heauineſſe of the minde, to accuate the ſenſes, and to make a good memorie. 42.
To remedye the congelation of the milke within the breſts. 43.
To heale the falling of the Vuula. 43.
Againſt the fulneſſe of the ſtomack, and Ptiſick. 43.
To remedie the retention of the skin called Secunda, and to cauſe the auoyding thereof. 43.
To heale Warts. 43.
To ſtop the flix of bloud in women. 43.
To ſtop the white flix of the matrix. 44.
To heale a Quarterne Ague. 44.
Againſt the Ptiſick. 44.
To remedie the redneſſe of the face. 44.
To heale the Sciatica. 44.

The Table.

Againſt wheales or blifters of the face. 45.
To recouer a loſt appetite. 45.
To take awaye moles and ſpottes which children take in their mothers bellie. 45.
To heale the yelowe Iaundice. 45.
To remedye the griefes of the heade, which through the beating of the artiers, do not ſuffer one to take ſlepe. 46.
To heale the Ptiſicke occaſioned of groſſe and viſcous humors. 46.
Againſt grauell or any other viſcous matter ingendred in the raynes. 46.
To drie vp the milke of the breſtes. 46.
To heale children that haue wormes. 47.
To mittigate all kindes of griefes. 47.
To cauſe milke to diſcende into the breſtes. 47.
Againſt yexings occaſioned through cruditie of the ſtomacke. 47.
To remedie the ſtinking of the breath, happened by eating of Garlicke, or ſuch like meates. 47.
To heale the bitings of mad dogges. 48.
To prouoke the flowers vnto a woman. 48.
An excellent remedie againſt the dropſey. 48.
Againſt the falling ſickneſſe. 48.
Againſt the weakeneſſe of the ſtomack through colde. 48.
To remedie the deſire to vomit, and to reſtore the appetite that is loſt. 48.
Againſt the bitings of all venemous beaſtes. 49.
Againſt the miſtes, droppings, and redneſſe of the eies. 49.
Againſt the hardneſſe and ſwelling of the liuer or milt. 49.
To purge the matrix of a woman. 49.
Againſt the Ptiſick. 49.
To remedie olde inueterate griefes of the heade. 50.
Againſt Hemerodes that appeare not. 50.
Againſt drie chougher. 50.
To remedie the griefes of the Hemerodes, and the chappings.

pings of the Fundiment. 50.
Another for the ſame. 51.
To heale the windineſſe and other paſsions of the Matrix. 51.
To remedie the diſeaſe of the pleuriſey. 51.
To heale the diſeaſe called Tigna. 51.
To remedy the grief of the breſts,& to cauſe milke to diſcend. 52.
Againſt water and windineſſe in the teſticles of children. 52.
To heale ſcabbed hands occaſioned thorow the french diſeaſe. 52.
To ſtop the ſuperfluous bloud of the flowers. 52.
To heale ſhronken and ſtiffe ſinowes. 52.
To remedie the euill countenaunce which proceedeth of the dropſey. 53.
To remedie the euill colour of the face. 53.
Againſt the inflamation of the liuer. 53.
To remedie the miſtes or dimneſſe of the ſight. 53.
To remedie the want of hearing. 54.
Againſt the trembling of the hart. 54.
Againſt the impediment of ſmelling. 54.
Againſt wormes in children. 55.
Againſt great and ſwollen gummes. 55.
Againſt the opilations or other defectes of the liuer. 55.
To remedye Moles or ſignes which children haue when they are borne. 55.
To heale the comming forth of the Nauill of children,and the ruptures within them. 55.
To remedie the retention, and to cauſe a woman to auoyde the skin called Secundina. 56.
Againſt the griefes and ſwellings of the Matrix, accaſioned thorowe ventoſitie after the birth. 56.
Againſt the prefocation of the Matrix. 56.

Here beginneth the Table for the ſeconde booke.

Againſt putrified or rotten wounds. 1.
To remedie bruſes or ſtripes of the ioyntes. 1.
To heale a Fiſtola. 1.
To remedie moyſt ſores or ſcabbes in childrens heads. 1.
To heale the Itche. 2.

The Table.

To remedie olde ſores of the legs. 2.
Againſt the hardneſſe & ſtifneſſe of ſinewes occaſioned through wounds. 2.
To take away thornes or any other thing faſtned in the fleſh. 2.
To diſſolue deade bloude, happened through ſtripes, or falling from ſome high place. 3.
An other which worketh the ſame effect. 3.
Againſt impoſtumes and griefes of the Hemerodes. 3.
To ſtop the bleeding of wounds. 3.
To diſſolue the bloude congealed in the bodye, cauſed through wounds or other accidents. 4.
To remedie feſtred and inflamed wounds. 4.
To heale wounds wherein are faſtened thornes, or other ſuch like things. 4.
To remedie cankers in wounds. 4.
To remedie the kings euill. 4.
Againſt the kings euill in children. 5.
Againſt all ſores and angrie puſhes, as the Canker or the diſeaſe Phadagena. 5.
To waſh away ſpots and red pimples or wheales in the face. 5.
To heale ruptures within one, happened through falling from an high place, or of ſome other cauſe, and to diſſolue the congealed bloud. 5.
Againſt ſores of the noſe, & of the mouth, and alſo of the french pockes. 6.
Againſt wounds that penetrate. 6.
To take away the blackneſſe of wounds. 6.
Againſt griefes occaſioned through rupture, or vnplacing of bones, or in the members. 6.
To diſſolue the blackneſſe of the skin happened through ſtripes, or other cauſe, and for to heale the ſores of the naturall places of women, and ſwellings of the breſts. 6.
Againſt all kindes of flixes of bloud, and to heale the hurtes of the bowels and of the bladder. 7.
Againſt the ſwelling and griefe of a mans yarde. 7.
Againſt the kings euill. 7.

Againſt

The Table.

Againſt putrified gummes. 7.
To take away the putrifaction of wounds. 7.
Againſt vicious humors, which are cauſed of the itch, or like effectes betweene the fleſh and the skin. 8.
To heale wounds quickly. 8.
To heale that kind of breaking out that is like vnto a Leproſie. 8.
To heale broken bowels of children. 8.
Againſt pimples or knobbes of the legges, and naturall places of women, with redneſſe and burning. 8.
To remedie the gallings of the feete and cankers. 9.
To heale olde ſores. 9.
To remedie a blit or blaſt, and to heale cankers. 9.
To cauſe nayles that be ſcaly to fall away. 9.
A remedy againſt the infection of the lunges and the Ptiſick. 9.
To heale the ſores of the mouth, and throte. 9.
To heale Ringwormes, Cornes, and ſores of the feete. 10.
Againſt the flix of the bloud of Emerodes, and ſores of the priuie members. 10.
Againſt the putrifaction of the gums, and ſores of the mouth. 10.
Againſt blites and waterie ſcabbes, that are in the heades of children. 10.
Againſt wounds and all putrified olde ſores. 10.
Againſt Colericall impoſtumations, as blytes and blaſtes, and ſuch like. 10.
To remedie the griefes of the bowels, and watry ruptures. 11.
Againſt the griefes of the ioynts. 11.
To heale the broken bowels of children. 11.
To heale the ſcorchings made with fire, and fretting ſores. 11.
To remedie the hurts of the ſcull. 11.
To heale corroſiue hurtes called commonly the Wolfe. 12.
Againſt wounds and ruptures of the naturall places of women, and to ſtop the flix of bleeding of the noſe. 12.
For to heale one that falleth from ſome high place. 12.
To ſtop the bloud of the Matrix, and of the vrine, & of wounds, and to heale the black pimples of wheales in the legs. 12.
To ſtop the bleeding of wounds. 12.

The Table.

Againſt the flix of the bloud of the Emerodes. 13.
Againſt the Hemerodes and creſtie ſwellings of the fundiment and redneſſe of the face. 13.
Againſt ſpitting of bloud. 13.
Againſt the ruptures of the feete and of the handes, occaſioned through the French diſeaſe. 13.
Againſt the burnings of fire. 13.
To heale eares that auoyde matter. 14.
Againſt ſcabbes and itche. 14.
Againſt the Leproſie. 14.
Againſt itch and ſwelling of the Hemerodes. 14.
To heale Cankers. 14.
To heale the ſores of the naturall places of women. 14.
To heale griefes of the eies, and to make cleare the ſight. 15.
Againſt the galdneſſe of the feete, or other partes of children. 15.
To mundifie purified wounds. 15.
Againſt griefes of the Neck through ſtrips, or other occaſions. 15.
To remedie the diſeaſe Panaritio. 16.
Againſt the chaps of the Fundiment, and ſpots in the face. 16.
Againſt the ſwellings and ſores of the Hemerodes. 16.
To remedie the flix of the bloud of the Hemerodes. 16.
To heale the ſwellings of a mans yearde. 16.
To heale deepe ſores in the legges. 17.
Againſt the griefes, ſores, putrifection and ſtinch of the eares. 17.
To heale chappes in the heads of the breſts or teates. 17.
To heale ſores of the legs happened through ſcaldings. 17.
To heale a weſt growing on the eye lids. 17.
To take awaye the grief of the eyes which hapneth of aſtripe. 18.
Againſt chappings of the lippes, and of the heades of Womens breſts. 18.
Againſt chaps vnder the tongue. 18.
Againſt a Fiſtola growing in a womans breſt. 18.
To remedie the impoſtumation of a mans yarde, and windineſſe of the bottome of the bellie. 18.
Againſt hote impoſtumations of the teſticles. 19.
Againſt colde impoſtumations of the teſticles, 19.

Againſt

The Table.

Againſt the diſcending of the intrels into the purſe of the teſticles. 19.
To remedie a rupture or breaking. 19.
To draw bloud from the Hemerodes. 20.
To ſtop the flix of the bloud of the Hemerodes. 20.
Againſt rupture of the hands & feete cauſed through colde. 20.
To cloſe vp wounds. 20.
To generate fleſh in wounds. 21.
Againſt bruſings within the fleſh and armes. 21.
Againſt the ſhrinking of ſinowes. 21.
Againſt the hurts of the ſinewes and arteries. 21.
To heale the pricking or cuttings of ſinewes. 22.
Againſt paine of the ſinewes. 22.
To eaſe the paine of wounds. 22.
Againſt the ſuperfluous fleſh of wounds & worms of the ſame. 22.
To take away the blackneſſe of wounds. 22.
To remedie the diſeaſe Panaritio. 23.
To open ripe impoſtumes. 23.
Againſt feſtred cankers. 23.
To heale ſores that are moyſt and hard to cloſe. 23.
Againſt fretting ſores. 24.
To heale ſore tetters. 24.
A verie excellent water for tetters. 24.
Againſt burnings or ſcurfes in the face, which appeare like vnto a Leproſie. 25.
An other. 25.
To heale ſore legges. 25.
To heale legs that are hard, ſwollen, and ſore. 25.
To heale the burnings of fire before they bladder. 25.
To heale one that is fallen from ſome high place. 26.
To heale one that with a fall hath hurt one of his members. 26.
To preſerue a member that is ſtricken, from impoſtumation. 26.
To take away the ſignes that remaine of blowes or ſtripes. 26.
To heale bruſings of the nayles. 26.
To heale ſores proceeding of itche in the naturall places of women. 27.

The Table.

Againſt the ſores of the mouth of the matrix happened in procreation. 27.
Againſt burning ſores of the matrix of women with childe. 27.
Ao heale the prickings of ſinewes. 27.
An excellent and precious oyntment to heale the rupture of the ſcull. 29.
To molifie hardneſſe. 29.
A moſt precious oyle to heale a wound in. xxiiij. houres. 29.
Againſt ſpitting of bloud, through ruptnre of a vaine. 30.
To heale ſores of the legs. 30.
An other for the ſame. 30.
Againſt all inflammations of the raynes, and the running of them. 30.
To heale ſores that are inflamed. 31.
Againſt ſtripes or bruſings. 31.
To heale Panaritio, and euery other griefe which happeneth vnto the endes of the fingers. 31.
To heale ſcurfe or ſcales in the head, beard, or browes. 32.
To remedie the ſcortications of children through occaſion of vrine, or of ſome other ſharpe humor. 32.
To remedye the running of the raynes occaſioned of a ſharpe cauſe, and to heale the ſcortications which they make. 32.
To remedie ſpots and markes, and to take away all ſuperfluous growing of fleſh in any part of the bodie. 32.
To heale ſores of the breſts. 33.
To make oyle of Balme, which hath theſe vertues following. 33.
To heale wounds of the legs happened of ſcaldings. 34.
To cloſe vp wounds. 34.
To heale ſores which through drie diſtemperature of thoſe parts can not be healed. 34.
To remedie dolorous ſores of the ioyntes. 35.
To remedye bruſings and ſores happened of ſtrypes, or otherwyſe. 35.
To heale the hardneſſe of the feete. 35.
To remedye dolorous ſores happened through colde diſtemperature. 35.

To

The Table.

To take away ſuperfluous fleſh which groweth in wounds 36.
To heale ſores that happen thorow wormes. 36.
To heale ſores happened of broken bones. 36.
To remedie the gummes of the French diſeaſe. 37.
To kill wormes in children. 37.
An other for the ſame diſeaſe. 37.
A very precious water for diuers infirmities. 37.
An oyle like vnto Balme, very profitable for diuers ſores. 38.
Againſt ſuperfluous winde in the left ſide, called in Italian Melancholia mirachiale, and the diſeaſe called Sincope. 39.
To preſerue from the peſtilence. 39.
A Ceare cloth for ſore and ſwollen legs. 40.
To remedie the commotion of the brayne through falling from ſome high place, or thorow other occaſions and cuttes, when thorow the blowes men loſe their ſpeach. 40.
To remedie the falling ſickneſſe in children. 41.
To heale the euill habite, & to cure them that haue the ſplen. 41.
A preſeruatiue againſt the peſtilence. 41.
To remedie the diſcending of a Catarre through coldeneſſe of ſtomack. 42.
To remedie the Kings euill. 42.
To heale many infirmities with oyle of Sulphur. 42.
To heale ſcalie or rough handes happened through the French diſeaſe. 44.
An other for the ſame. 44.
Againſt Melancholie. 44.
To mittigate the paines of the french diſeaſe in any member. 45.
To remedie the milt that is hardened. 45.
To preſerue from the gout. 45.
To heale the face of ſeurfe or ſcabbes. 46.
Againſt the chappes in the hands through heate of the liuer. 46.
To heale one that is ſtiptike of body. 46.
To heale one that cannot piſſe through fleugme. 47.
To purge the heade by the noſe, after the vniuerſall purging of the whole body. 47.
To ſtop the flix of a Catarre. 47.

The Table.

Againſt the debilitie of nature and all other infirmities. 47.
To remedie the falling awaye of the heare from the Heade or Bearde. 49.
To remedie the diſeaſe called Vertigo. 49.
To cauſe heare to grow againe, and to keepe them from falling away. 50.
Another remedie for the ſame diſeaſe. 50.
An other of like vertue. 50.
To take away the ſpots and ſcurfe happened through the french diſeaſe. 51.
An other pleaſaunt remedie for the ſame diſeaſe. 51.
An other againſt the ſame diſeaſe. 51.
Againſt the dilatation of the ſight of the eye. 51.
To preſerue the teeth from putrifection. 52.
To faſten the teeth which are readie to fall through the Frenche diſeaſe. 52.
Againſt the fluxes diſſentericall in the French diſeaſe. 52.
To remedy the paines of the throt happened through the french diſeaſe. 52.
To remedie the puſhes in the French diſeaſe. 53.
To heale knobbes in the naturall places of women. 53.
To heale the ſcurfe or ſcales in the head, beard, or browes. 54.
Againſt knobbes or wheales of the french diſeaſe. 54.
To take away the blackneſſe of wounds. 55.
To cauſe heare to grow. 55.
Againſt the prefocation of the Matix. 55.
To purge melancholie humors, and to remedie the payne of the head and ſtomacke. 55.
An excellent remedie for to heale the French diſeaſe. 56.
To purge one that hath the paine of the French diſeaſe. 57.
To cauſe the Feuers Perhiodicæ to ceaſe after they bee prolonged. 57.
To heale thoſe which haue the eie liddes infected of ſharpe or ſalt humors. 57.
Againſt the falling ſickneſſe of children, and to heale the heade of Catarres, happened through colde cauſes. 58.

To

The Table.

To heale thoſe which piſſe a bed. 58.
To heale choking of the Matrix when it can not retourne agayne. 58.
To purge the hote goute. 58.
To remedie the difficultie of piſsing through the impediment of fleume. 59.
To heale ſore and inflamed legges. 59.
To remedie the griefe of the pleuriſie when one is ſtopped that he cannot ſpit. 59.
To purge the breſt of the pleuriſie and Ptiſicke. 59.
To heale the diſeaſe of the pleuriſie. 59.
A liniment to remedy the diſeaſe of the pleuriſey. 60.
An other for the ſame diſeaſe. 60.
An other very approued remedie for the ſame diſeaſe. 60.
To remedy the paine and inflammation of the Milt. 60.
To remedye or heale thoſe that haue the ſplene or quarterne agues. 61.
To heale thoſe that haue the ſplene, and paine in the liuer. 61.
To heale the falling from ſome high place. 61.
To heale ſpots in the eyes. 61.
To remedie teares or droppings of the eyes. 61.
An other for the ſame diſeaſe. 62.
To renew the ſight of olde men. 62.
To remedy the redneſſe and paine of the eyes. 62.
To heale ſore and bloudſhotten eyes. 62.
To heale the diſeaſe called Vertigo, and ſwelling of the arme, by reaſon of letting of bloud. 62.
Againſt coldneſſe of ſtomack, and to cauſe a good colour. 63.
To heale the diſeaſes of the ſtomack. 63.
To heale the paine in the body called the Colick. 63.
To heale the flix of bloud. 63.
To heale the flix and excoriations of the bellie. 63.
To take away wrinkles out of the face. 64.
To heale the paine of the teeth. 64.
To heale ſwollen gummes. 64.
To heale the ſtone in the bladder. 64.

The Table.

Here beginneth the Table for the thirde booke.

To heale a windie impoſtume. 1.
To remedie the ioynts that are out of their place. 1.
To mollifie hardneſſe. 1.
To heale a rupture of the guttes. 1.
To remedie the griefe of the Matrix. 2.
A maruellous powder for the weakeneſſe of the ſight. 2.
To heale ruptures, or burſtings. 3.
To ſtaye the heare that falleth. 4.
To heale ſwelling of the arme through letting of bloud. 4.
To remedie the ſwelling of the legges. 4.
To heale the ſwelling of the body, and of the legs, through colde humors. 4.
To cauſe good fleſh to grow in wounds. 4
To heale ſore legges. 5.
To heale the diſeaſe called in Italian, Fuoco ſaluatico. 5.
To heale bones that are broken in the head in few dayes. 5.
To mollifie hardened ſinewes. 5.
To mundifie Fiſtuloes, and other putrified ſores. 6.
A moſt precious oyle to remedie all ſores and griefes. 6.
To heale the cloutes or ſpots in the face. 6.
To make the ſight cleare. 7.
To heale ſore breſts. 7.
To heale little red ſpeekes in the face. 7.
A moſt excellent pouder to comfort the ſight, and all the defects of the heade, of the ſtomacke, and the diſeaſe called Scotomia and Vertigo, and the palſey, and all inwarde diſeaſes. &c. 8.
To heale the griefe of the raynes, of the loynes, of the heade, and the diſeaſes of the Matrix. 8.
To heale thoſe that haue the Ptiſick. 9.
An odour againſt the ſame diſeaſe. 9.
A fumigation for the ſame diſeaſe. 9.
To ſtop a hote Catarre. 9.
To ſtay a colde Catarre. 9.

To

The Table.

To heale the ſame diſeaſe. 10.
To heale thoſe that be Melancholike, and are in a fury or rage. 10.
An oyntment to remedie the ſores of the noſe. 11.
To ſeperate or deuide a corrupted bone from the ſound. 11.
To heale one which by ſcratching with his nayles hath made a ſore. 11.
To remedie the burning of the vrine. 11.
An other for the ſame diſeaſe. 12.
An other for the ſame diſeaſe. 12.
To reuiue one that is fallen thorow the falling ſickneſſe. 13.
A more excellent remedie againſt empoiſments than is common Triacle. 13.
To heale a thinne Catarre. 14.
To cauſe a pellet of a Dagge or Piſtolet which is in the fleſhe to come forth. 14.
To remedy a ſwelling or payne that happeneth after a wound is healed. 14.
To purge a wouude, and to drawe out that which was faſtened therein. 14.
To heale bruſings of the head with broken bones or without. 15.
To draw out things faſtened in the fleſh as thornes & ſuch like. 15.
To heale the kings euill and other harde impoſtumes. 15.
To remedie the paine of the back. 15.
To heale the redneſſe of the noſe. 16.
To heale one that ſpitteth bloude throughe the rupture of a vayne. 16.
To heale the euill colour of the face, and the Ptiſick. 16.
To heale ſores in the naturall places of women. 16.
To heale the knobs which remaine in the ioynts after the paiue of the gout. 16.
To remedie the ſtinch of the mouth. 17.
To heale the creſtie growings of the fundiment. 17.
To heale the collick. 17.
To heale the palſie of the tongue. 18.
To remedie the payne of the head proceeding through a hote or colde cauſe. 18.

The Table.

To remedie the griefes of the head and neck. 18.
To remedie the dimneſſe of the ſight. 18.
To heale the paine of the flanke. 19.
To heale a burning canker called in Italian, Fuoco ſaluatico. 19.
To purge the Matrix of women. 19.
To ſtop the flix of the bloud of the Hemerodes. 19.
To heale the coldneſſe of the matrix. 20.
To drie vp the ſuperfluous humiditie of the Vuola and of the gummes. 20.
To take ſpots from the face. 20.
To heale a Ringworme. 20.
To heale the flix of the bellie. 21.
To heale the paine of the loynes. 21.
To heale thoſe that piſſe in their beds. 21.
To heale the ſores of the feete. 21.
To kill wormes in the eares. 22.
To remedie the hurts of the eares happened through entring of water into them. 22.
To heale ſores that are ingendred in the eares. 22.
To diſſolue impoſtumes vnder the eares. 22.
To heale the ſtripes of the eyes. 23.
To remedie the loſſe of appetite vnto meate. 23.
A maruellous remedy againſt ſores and wounds. 23.
To preſerue one from poyſoning. 23.
Againſt the bitings of venemous beaſtes. 23.
Againſt the ſtinch of the noſe. 24.
To heale the griefes of the fundiment. 24.
Againſt the impotencie of the Genetale member. 24.
To heale an impoſtumed collick. 24.
Againſt the biting of a mad dog. 23.
Againſt indurate impoſtumes, periſhed Condilomi and hardened breaſtes. 25.
To diſſolue an impoſtume vnder the eare. 25.
To diſſolue the kings euill, and euery hard impoſtumation. 26.
Againſt trembling through ſome melancholy humor. 26.
A confection to heale miſtes or dimneſſe of the ſight. 26.

Againſt

The Table.

Againſt the weakeneſſe of the ſight. 27.
An other for the ſame purpoſe. 27.
To keepe the belly ſollible in the infirmitie of the eies. 27.
Againſt the inflamation of the eyes. 28.
To heale the griefe of the eies. 28.
An other for the ſame effect. 28.
To heale ſtripes of the eies, and extention of the nuck. 29.
An other for the ſame. 29.
To remedie the Litargie. 29.
To heale the incontinencie and dropping of vrine. 29.
Againſt the hardneſſe of the ſplene. 30.
To heale an olde flix of an womans flowers. 30.
Againſt ſtinging of Bees. 30.
To heale the inflammation of a mans yarde. 30.
A remedie againſt coldneſſe, and debilitie of the raines, the paine of the back, and want of appetite vnto a woman. 30.
To remedie vomiting occaſioned of cold humors. 31.
Againſt the ſtreynings when a man cannot go to the ſtoole. 31.
To rmedie deafneſſe or want of hearing. 31.
To heale bruſes about the eyes without launciug or inciſion. 31.
To heale watrie or dropping eyes. 32.
An excellent pouder for the ſame diſeaſe. 32.
To heale the griefes of the eyes. 32.
To heale the ſores of the eares that offende the hearing. 32.
Againſt the griefe of the loynes and of the eyes. 33.
Againſt difficultie of taking of breath thorow coldneſſe. 33.
To heale a drie cough. 33.
Againſt the hardneſſe of the matrix. 33.
Againſt the falling of the Vuola, and ſwelling of the pallet. 33.
Againſt the comming out of the nauill of children. 34.
To heale the palſey. 34.
Againſt the debilitie of ſinewes. 34.
Againſt redneſſe of the legges. 35.
To remedy the printes of blowes that remaine. 35.
Againſt ſwellings of the face. 35.
To keepe heare from growing white. 35.

The Table.

To heale the itch of children. 35.
An other for the ſame. 35.
Againſt trembling or ſhaking. 36.
Againſt ſtinch of the mouth through rotten teeth. 36.
To heale the white flixes in women. 36.
To heale the relapſation of the gummes. 36.
To heale chaps in the fingars. 36.
To heale a windie impoſtumation. 37.
To heale the euill diſpoſition which commeth before the dropſey, and the abſtruction of the Meſaraicall vaines. 37.
Againſt the flix of vrine. 37.
To remedy the impotencie of the Genitall member. 38.
To heale ſores of the Bladder. 38.
To heale the diſeaſes of the raines. 38.
To heale rupture within the body. 39.
To take away the blackneſſe of skarres. 39.
To kill wormes in the body. 39.
To preſerue one that hath taken poyſon. 39.
A medicine to heale the Quinſey. 39.
To remedy the vnquietneſſe of agues and to prouoke ſleepe 40.
To heale the flix called Diſenteria. 40.
An other glyſter moſt precious for the ſame diſeaſe. 40.
An other for the ſame. 40.
An other for the ſame, of very great efficaſie. 40.
To cauſe Hemerodes to open. 41.
Againſt ſcorchings of fire. 41.
To preſerue one from the gout. 41.
Againſt the belkings of the ſtomack. 41.
To cauſe a woman to bring forth a dead creature. 41.
To heale the dropſey and opilation of the liuer. 42.
An emplaiſter to heale the rupture of the ſcull. 42.
An other for the ſame. 42.
Againſt the paine of the Collick. 42.
To heale the itching or ſcabbes of the fundiment. 42.
To remedie the paines and burnings of the fundiment 42.
To heale the diſeaſe called Iliaca paſſio. 43.

An

The Table.

An other remedie for the ſame diſeaſe. 43.
To remedie the iſſuing out of the fundiment. 43.
To heale one that cannot keepe his vrine. 43.
To remedie the comming out of the matrix. 43.
Againſt the growing of fleſh out of the nayles. 44.
To cauſe skalie nailes to fall. 44.
To take away the blackneſſe that remayneth in skarres. 44.
Againſt bloud that is congealed within one. 44.
Againſt the difficultie of taking breath. 44.
To remedie the congelation of milke within the breſts. 45.
Againſt the ſubuerſion of the ſtomack. 45.
For one that hath loſt his voyce. 45.
To remedie the hardneſſe of the ſplene. 45.
Againſt empoyſonments. 45.
To heale the flixes Diſenterical or Lienterical. 45.
To draw out thornes or arrow heads out of the fleſh. 46.
For women that be barren. 46.
Againſt the Collick. 46.
Againſt the infection of the skinne. 46.
To cauſe a woman to bring forth a dead creature. 46.
Againſt the creſtes of the piles in the fundiment. 46.
To remedye a tongue aggrauated, which through ouermuch moyſture pronounceth not well. 47.
To heale the paine of the Collicke. 47.
To drie vp milke in the breſts. 47.
To diminiſh the fleugme of the body and to augment bloud. 47.
A remedye to cauſe conception. 47.
To heale paine in the feete. 48.
To heale Wheales. 48.
To heale inwarde ruptures. 48.
To remedie griefes proceeding through going out of the ioyntes and to heale ſwellings. 48.
To heale the paine of the ſplene and the Ptiſick. 48.
To remedye the puntures of bones or ſtingings of deade Serpentes. 49.
To take away wearineſſe after great labor & griefe of mẽbers. 49.

The Table.

To heale one that lotheth meate. 49.
To heale percuſsions of the eyes 49.
To remedie the paine of the ſplene. 49.
Againſt the griefes of the body. 49.
To heale the pluriſey. 50.
To remedy the ſtinking at the noſe, and difficultie of hearing. 50.
To heale the ſcorchings of fire. 50.
To diſſolue the creſtes of the French diſeaſe. 50.
Againſt ſwellinges of womens bellies that make them to ſeeme with childe. 51.
To clenſe the face from ſpots. 51.
To heale the torſions and griefes of the belly. 51.
To remedy the burning or heate of vrine. 51.
To remedy percuſsions or falling vpon the ribbes or back. 52.
Againſt burning occaſioned of colde. 52.
To heale wheales or bliſters in the face. 52.
To make skarres become fayre of colour. 52.
To take away the bleachneſſe of blowes. 53.
Againſt the ſwellings of Percuſsions. 53.
To heale thoſe that haue paine in their liuer. 53.
To heale the paine of the breſtes, which happen after the birth of a childe. 53.
Againſt the ſcurfe of the heade. 54.
To heale a pluriſey by ſpitting 54.
Againſt moyſt ſores. 54.
To heale wounds, which after they are whole burſt out a newe, by reaſon of a putrified bone. 54.
To heale the creſtie ſwellings of the piles. 54.
Againſt euill diſpoſition through coldneſſe of the ſtomacke. 55.
To heale the loſſe or diminiſhing of ſmelling. 55.
To cauſe that heare ſhall not grow againe. 55.
To heale cleftes or chappings of the fundiment. 55.
Againſt retention of vrine in Agues. 56.

Here endeth the Table.

Of the fourth and last part of the Secretes of the Reuerende Maister Alexis of Piemount.

The first Booke

A remedie against mistes or cloudes, and other impediments which offend the sight.

TAke Eyebright water, Fennell water, red Rose water, and Celendine water, of eche an ounce: of the iuice of Rew, and of Rosemarie, of eche two drammes, of Gum Serapine half a dramme, of the gaule of a Partridge or Kite, two scruples, mingle them, and make your medicine according to Arte, and vse to put of it many times into the eye.

To kill wormes that gnaw and eate the heare.

TAke a quantitie of the seedes or rootes of marshe Mallowes, and boyle them a little, then let it cole, and of the Mucillage which shalbe taken thereof, you shall annoynt the heare. The like effect is seene by annointing the heare with the Mucillage made of the leaues of Willowes.

To destroy scurfe or scales in the head.

TAke a quantitie of the flower of Cicers, and of the seedes of marsh Mallowes bruised and dissolued with vinegar, then annoynt the head, and afterward wash it with the decoction of Beetes, and toppes of Mulbery trees. Or else take of the berries of Ben, and of the flower of beanes, of eche like quantitie, boyle them in water, with the which you shall wash the head.

Against the falling away of the heare from the heard or head, called in Italian *Tigna*.

TAke of the pouder of the rootes of Ireos, called Flowerdeluce, and of the soote of a chimney, of eche like quantitie, mixe them with olde oyle, and annoynt the heade: or else take of Aristologia, of Verdegrese, of Sal Armenick, of Bdellium, of mustard seede, of Gum Dragant, of eche like quantitie, braye them and mingle them with the oyle of wheate, and vinegar, of both as much as sufficeth, and adde therevnto a little Honye.

To heale Ringwormes.

TAke of yellow brimstone, of the berries of Ben, of eche a like, and being brayed, mixe them with Turpentine, and so annoint the sore.

Another for the same.

TAke of the Ashes of Garlicke burnt, and mixed with honye, annoynt the place: or else take Styrax liquida, mingled with vinegar, and annoynt the sore: It helpeth also to annoynt it with the Gum of bruled Almondes. If the Ringwormes shal be vlcerous, take of Incense, of Gum Dragant, of Brimstone, of Aloes, of eche a dramme: of Gum Arabicke two drammes, mixe them with vineger, and so annoint.

A remedie against the itche.

BRay the toppes and heades of Poppie, and mixe them with vinegar, and so annoint the place: or else dissolue Aloes being beaten with Endiue water, and it will doe the like.

Another for the same.

TAke of the leaues of Sene one handfull, boyle them with water of Roses, and Smallage, and a little vinegar, and wash the sore. It helpeth also to wash it, with Sea water warmed:

med: or else with the decoction of wilde Cucombers, reduced into water.

Against rubbing, or itch, which commeth in the night.

After that the euacuation of the bodie is made with purgation, or by letting of bloud: you shall annoint it with Aloes, and Myrrhe dissolued in water of hony. It helpeth likewise to take Aloes, with the flowres of Lentilles, and mixe them with vinegar and honie: or else wash the place where ỹ itche is, with water of Smallage: or with the lees of vineger by it selfe alone.

Against the chapping of the lippes.

Take dried lees of white wine called Tartar, and burne them in the fire, and temper them with Rosin and grease of an Hen, or Ducke, medled with a little hony, and so vse it.

Against the chappings of the feete.

Annoint them with the grease of a Goate, or of a Cowe, or with the oyle of an Hinde, and you shalbe healed.

Another for the same.

Take of wax, of oyle Sisamine, of Turpentine, of Stirax liquida, of eche like quantitie: mixe euery thing togither, and laye therof vpon the sore.

For the same:

Take of Gum Dragant poudred, three drammes, of Polipodie rootes one dramme and a halfe, of Charabe, of Incense, of ech halfe an ounce, of Turpentine fiue drammes, bray euerie thing, and with the oyle of an Hart make an oyntment.

Against sweate which stincketh.

Annoynt the bodie with water of Mirtels, drawne through a Lembicke: or with water in which Allum is dissolued. It

worketh the like effect, to annoint the bodie with the pouder of saunders, or with the pouder of Ciperus and Roses. Or with the ashes made of the leaues of Lillies and Myrrha.

Against the stinch of the toes.

TAke of red Roses one pound, of Galles, of Spicknard, of Ciperus, of Myrrha, and of Allum, of ech ten drammes, make therof little cakes, or Pastelli, with rose water. And after dissolue them, and so annoint when nede requireth.

Against bruses of or about the eares.

YOu must marke if it be nedefull to drawe bloud from the bruse, then annoint the place with this oyntment. Take of Ceruce, of Smalledge sede, of ech like quantitie, bray them and with hony make an oyntment.

Another for the same.

TAke of quick Brimstone, called Sulphur viuum, of Myrrha, of Incense, of ech like quantitie, pouder them, and being mixed with liquide Pich, lay it vpon the sore.

To heale a West that riseth vpon the eye liddes.

TAke ware, and being well warmed, put thereof oftentimes vpon the griefe. Or else take flies, the heades of them being plucked of, and with the bodies rub the sore.

To take away blewnesse or blacknesse of the eye liddes.

TAke of greene Cheese newly salted, and being cut in slyces, lay thereof vpon the griefe, or else stampe Wormwood, and make therof a playster with the iuice of a Radish, and then vse it.

To make nayles which are rotten to fall.

TAke Sulphur being pouwed, and mire it with hogs grease, and put it vpon the place.

Ano-

Another for the same.

TAke liquide Pich, Ware, Colofonie, Rosin, of quicke Sulphur, and of Salt, of eche like quantitie, and make therof a plaister.

For the same.

TAke Propolios, Ware, Bitume, of eche two drammes, of quicke Sulphur one dramme, and make a plaister.

Bitume, otherwise called, Aspalto, is a kinde of natural lime or claye.

Against bruses of the nayles.

TAke leaues of Mirtels when they are tender, and leaues of a Pomegranate tree, and being well brayed, put of it vpon the nayle, and binde it fast.

A plaister to heale burgeons or pushes.

TAke of Camomill flowers a handful, of the flowers of marsh Mallowes, of greene Rew, and of Mallowes, of eche two handfulles, of Leuen one ounce, of Pepper a dramme, of common Salt one ounce and a halfe, of Figges three, boyle the aforesaid things, then bray them, and put therevnto of the oyle of Camomill fiue ounces, and being well incorporated, make therof a plaister.

A remedie for such as haue out their fundament.

TAke of Mumia, of Hipoquistidos, of Licium, of Galles, of the shels of Oisters being burnt, and make a fine pouder, but annoint first the fundament with oile Oliue, and afterward you shall put of the aforesaide pouder vpon the gutte.

To remedie the crampe in children.

TAke of Marigoldes, and boyle them in water vntil they be tender, and with the said decoction washe the childe, and then annoint him with oyle of Lillies, or Ligustrum.

Liguſtrũ is that which we call Priuet or Pimpret.

A remedie against the falling sickneſſe.

TAke of white Incenſe called Olibanum, of Maſtieke, of Spiknarde, and of Squinant, of ech three ounces, of Galbanum, of Oppopanack, of ech half an ounce, of Viſchus quercinus, one ounce, of Amber halfe a ſcruple, of Pionie ſeedes halfe a dramme, of the ſeedes of wilde Rewe one dramme, of Labdanum two drammes, of Nutmegs, of Cubebes, of eche halfe an ounce, of Caſtor, of Coperous, of eche halfe a dramme, bray euerie thing verie well, then diſſolue the Gums with the oyle of Rew, and incorporate them with the Viſchus, working them well with your handes, and medling therewith the pouders, and in the ende adde thereunto the Amber: Of which, take as much as ſhalbe ſufficient, and ſpread it vpon Lether, or a new linnen cloth, and the heares being ſhaven away, lay the plaiſter vpon the crowne of the head.

Againſt the griefes of the ſkull.

TAke of the Roſin of a Pine tree that is white, ten drammes, of the pouder of Aloes one ounce, mire them togither, and boyle them with a ſoft fier: and after adde of Gum Elemi one ounce, and make a Cerote, which you muſt laye vpon the place where the griefe is.

To comfort the hart.

TAke of white and red Saunders, of red Roſes, of red and white Coral, of Spodium, of Camphora, of ech a dramme, of the flowres of Borage, of Bugloſſe, of Violets, of Myrtels, and of Roſemarie, of eche halfe a handfull, of the parings of Ceder apple, of white and red Ben, of eche one dramme: of Nutmegs, of Spicknard, of ỳ bone of a Harts hart, of Cloues, of Cubebes, of Laurell leaues, of Setwall, of Baulme, of Lignum Aloes, of Baſill ſeedes, of eche halfe a dramme, of Muſke, of Amber, and of Saffron, of eche halfe a ſcruple: braye euerie thing and make a little bag of Crimoſine ſarcenet, and vſe to weare it vnder the left breſt.

For

For the tooth ache.

TAke of long Pepper, white pepper, Cubebes, Staphisager, of the rindes of ẏ roots of Mulberie trees, of the rindes of the rootes of Mandrake, of the rindes of the rootes of Capers, of Pelitorie, of Henbane, of eche two drammes, braye all these togither, and boyle them in fiftene ounces of red wyne, vntill one halfe of the wine be consumed: then straine it, and with the said decoction being warme wash the teeth.

To mitigate euery kinde of griefe.

TAke of oyle of yellow Violets, of oyle of sweete Almonds, of oyle of Sisamine, & fresh butter, of ech one ounce and a half, of poudred Saffron one ounce, of white Waxe one ounce and a halfe, of Dill seedes, of Camomill flowers, and of the fat of a Duck, of eche two ounces, three whites of raw Egges: dissolue the oyle and the waxe with the fat, and after mixe with them the other ingredience being poudred verie subtilly, and so make an oyntment.

Another for the same.

TAke of oyle Olive fiue ounces, of Saffron two drammes, sixe yelks of raw Egges, mixe them altogither, and then take of Barly flower, of the flower of Amidum, of ech three drammes, of freshe butter halfe an ounce, of Bdellium, two drammes, of wine that is sodden, foure ounces: boyle all these saide things in a Leaden vessell, vntill they become thicke, and applie thereof hote vnto the griefe.

To heale the disease called Gonorrea.

TAke of Fenegreke seedes, and boyle them in water vnto the consumation of the thirde part. And giue vnto the patient for the space of three or foure dayes, foure ounces thereof to drinke euery morning, and he shall be cured.

Gonorrea, signifieth the fluxe of naturall seede of man or woman going away vnwittingly.

Against the flixe of the bodie.

TAke of Origanum, of Sumack, of Mirtels, of Corianders, of Camomill flowres, of eche one handfull: of Pomegranate flowres, with the rindes and fruite, of the ſeedes of Roſes, of eche halfe a handfull: of the pilles of Ireos rootes, of the rootes of Mulberies, and of the rootes of Virga paſtoris, of eche two handfuls: bray euerie thing a litteli, and cauſe them to be boyled in red wine ſo long, that the wine be cleane conſumed: theſe things being put into a fine little bagge, let the diſeaſed perſon ſet himſelfe thereon, and let the bagge be as hote as he may ſuffer it.

A medicine to heale the flix of the liuer.

TAke of Agrimonie one handful, of Squinant two handfuls, of Spicknard, of Liqueris, of eche halfe a handfull, of Mace, of Maſticke, of eche halfe an ounce: of Lignum Aloes three drammes of Myrobolani Emblici, and Chebuli, of ech one dramme and a halfe, of Bole Armenia, of Lapis hematitis, of Terra ſigillata, of eche fiue drammes: of Coriander ſeedes preperated one ounce and a halfe, of Spodium, two drammes, of drie Roſes one ounce, of the flower of Barlie two ounces, of the filings of Iron preperated one dramme, of the compound of the three kindes of Saunders made without Camphora, halfe an ounce, of oyle of Maſticke, and of Mirtels, of eche as much as ſufficeth. Pouder the aforeſaid herbs & parch the Myrobolani a little, and being finely beaten, take the other things being alſo in pouder, and adding thereunto the oyles, put them altogither in a veſſell on the fier, and make therewith a plaiſter, which you ſhall applie vnto the right ſide, ſo that it maye reach from the breſt vnto the ſtomacke.

Myrobolani, a kinde of fruite growing in India, like vnto plummes, of which be diuers ſorts, they are to be had at the Apothecaries.

To ſtop the flowers of a woman.

TAke of vnhuſked Lentilles, one pounde, of Burſa paſtoris, and of Plantine, of eche three handfuls, of Aſſes dung, and

of

of Goates dung dried, of eche one ounce & a halfe, of Olibanum, and of Dragons bloud of eche twelue drammes, of drie Mints, of Acacia, of Hipoquistidos, of Licium, of eche one ounce, of Gessum, foure ounces, of whites of Egges fiue, of Beane flower three ounces, of the iuice of Plantine as much as sufficeth, make a plaister in this maner: take the Lentils and the dungs grossely beaten, and mire them with the iuice, but let the Gessum remaine infused in vinegar a whole daye, and after mire it with the other ingredience.

Gesso, a kinde of plaister called in Latine Gypsum.

Against the disease Gonorrhea.

TAke of mundified Liqueris, of Alchechengi berries, of Iuiubes, of the rootes of marsh Mallowes, of eche halfe an ounce, of Mellon seedes one ounce, of the iuice of Liqueris fiue drammes, braye them a little, and boyle them in foure pintes of water of Mellons, and Alchechengi, vntill the fourth part of the water be consumed, and being streyned, keepe it to giue vnto the sicke to drinke.

An excellent sirope to heale the French pockes.

TAke of the wood of Lignum vitæ foure ounces, and of the barke nine ounces, of Reubarbe two drammes: of Cardus benedictus, two ounces, of the water of Bettony, of Lupils, of Barlie, and of old Malmesie, of eche foure pounds: of Sene of Alexandria, foure ounces, bruse the foresaide thinges, and let them stande infused in the waters and the Malmesie a whole night: then let them boyle vnto the consummation of the third part, and being taken from the fire let it be strayned, of which decoction you must drinke foure ounces morning and Euening, foure houres before meate: alwayes prouided that the partie which is sicke be purged before he obserue the diet.

A plaister to heale the dropsie.

TAke of the Dung of a Goate dried one pounde, of Commin two drammes, of the rootes of wilde Cucombers, of Night-

shade, of ech two ounces, of Barlie meale one pounde, of Vinegar wherein Iron is quenched, as much as sufficeth, make a plaister with boyling the rootes in Lie, and laye it on the bellie.

Against red spots in the skinne.

DIstill water of Cresses in the end of May, and being mixed with honie. Dip therin pieces of Linnen cloth, and lay them vpon the foresaide spottes, and as they drie, dip them agayne and laye them on the spots, and you shall see the effect. If you bray the seede, and mixe it with vinegar, and put it vpon the said disease, it doth the like.

To stay heare that it fall not away.

TAke the iuice of Cresses, and annoynt the roots of the heares and they will not fal. The like effect shall you see if you wash them with the decoction of the rootes of Nightshade, and of Mustard seede boyled in wine: or else the washing of them with the iuice of the stalkes of Phillirea, which also causeth where it is fallen, to grow againe.

A remedie against pimples or spottes in the face.

TAke a quantitie of the seedes of Nigella well brayed, and mixe them with flower and hony, and make thereof a liniment, wherewith you must annoynt the spots at night when you go to bed, & in the morning wash them with Persly water.

To remedie a fretting itch and rough or scalie spots.

TAke a quantitie of Nigella seedes, a little bruised, and boyle them in vinegar vntill the decoction come to a substance of thicknesse, then adde thereunto of oyle of Nuts, and make it in manner of an oyntment, with the which annoynt the place at night when you go to bed. The like effect is seene by vsing the meale of Orobo mixed with the iuice of the rootes of Pionie.

To

To make heare to grow againe.

TAke of the Kernels of Hasill nuts, and being well stamped, mixe them with the grease of a Swine, and of a Beare, and annoynt the bare place.

A remedie against the falling away of heare, called in Italian Aree.

TAke of the meate of Walnuts, and chewe it well in your mouth, then take it out, and presently lay it on the place.

A remedie to heale Chilblaines which are properly in the ioynts of the fingars through colde, called in Italian, Bugunze, or the itch.

BOile in water the seedes of Orobo a little bruised, and if with the decoction you bath the Chilblaines, they shall be healed, but if you wash the whole body, it will take away the itche. The like effect to remedie the Chilblaines, is made with the leaues of Verbene, brayed with the sewet or grease of a Swine.

To heale beatings or brusings.

TAke of Paritorie, of Mallowes, of Wormwood, of Motherwort, of Percelie, of hulled Beanes, and boyle them in water, and then being taken out, frie them in a Frying pan, and in the ende boyle them in newe wine sodden, and make thereof a plaister. The like effect doth the water of wilde Time distilled through a Limbeck, in the which you must wet peeces of Linnen cloth, and then applie them vnto the griefe or sore.

To purge the fleume of the Matrix.

TAke the leaues and stalkes of Paritorie in the ende of May, and being brayed, distill them through a Limbeck, and you shall giue of the water vnto the woman to drinke fasting three ounces morning and Euening continually by the space of eight or ten dayes: it is an opener also of the opilations or stoppings

of the liuor, and milte, and purgeth the reynes and bladder.

A remedy against the pestilence.

TAke of the rootes of Dog Fennell, and make them in pouder, and giue thereof vnto the sicke person, the quantitie of a crowne to drinke, being dissolued in vinegar if he feele a great heate, but if he feele rigor or coldnesse, giue it him with Wine, and it will driue away the poyson: which is supposed also to be done by Pympernel, if the rootes be boyled in wine, and giuen vnto the sicke person to drinke.

To heale the Ptisicke.

TAke of Pimpernel brayed in pouder two ounces, of the water of greene Pimpernell newlye distilled, and of sugar as much as shalbe sufficient, and make a Lectuarie, which the sicke person shal vse, by taking two drammes at a time. Vnto the like effect is giuen the water of Veruene, and for the difficultie of taking breath.

Dissinteria and Diarrhea, are perillous flixes with excoriations and rasing of the bowels, called bloudy flixes.

To remedie the diseases called Disinteria and Diarrhea, and the bloudie flixe of women.

TAke of the stone called Hematitis, of Boale Armenia, of eche a dramme, let them be finely poudred and grinded vpon a Marble stone, and being well medled with two ounces of Plantine water, you shall giue it vnto the sicke to drinke.

Against the rednesse of the face and nose.

DIstill in Balneo Mariæ, the floures of Applegrefts, which you must gather when they are well opened, and with the water which shall be distilled therof, you shall Morning and Euening wash the places.

To heale the Pleurisey and putrifaction of the matrix.

look fo: 12

TAke and distill in the ende of May the herbe called Burnet, and of the water which you shall make, cause the sicke person

ſon to drinke Morning and Euening foure ounces, and within ſhort ſpace he ſhalbe healed.

Againſt the difficultie of taking breath and opilation of the liuer and lunges, and a vehement cough.

TAke of the herbe called Liuerwort, or Lungwort, and drie it, and put therevnto of Aniſe ſeedes, of the lunges of a Fore dried in the aire, and of Fennell ſeedes, of Liqueris, of Enula, of Gynger, of eche like quantitie, the aforeſaide thinges being well brayed, you muſt ſearce them finely, and put therevnto of ſugar the weyght of them all, and make thereof a Lectuarie, whereof the pacient muſt drinke morning and Euening.

To make heare grow againe where it is fallen away.

TAke of the leaues of Radiſhes, and boyle them in water with aſmuch more of the rootes of Dog Fennell, vntill they be well ſodden, and with the decoction, you ſhall waſhe the places from whence they be fallen.

To prouoke ſweate and to heale the plague.

TAke of the herbe called Rape, with the roots of Plantine the leſſer, and knot graſſe, of eche halfe a handfull, braye them wel, and boyle them in vinegar, & ſtraine them thorow a linnen cloth, wherof being giuen vnto the ſicke perſon to drinke when he goeth to bed, cauſeth him to ſweate out all euill humors.

Againſt the paine of the liuer, ſtomacke, and milt.

TAke of the oyle of Roſes foure ounces, of Raponticum, in pouder halfe an ounce, of Ware as much as ſufficeth, and make thereof a playſter, which you muſt applye hote vnto the place of the griefe.

To heale Ringwormes, or the Morphew.

TAke of the leaues of Elders, of Eleborus niger, & of Wine tempered with vinegar and honye, and adding therevnto a

little of a squill, boyle them, and then annoint the grieue.

Nausea, disposition or will to vomit, lothing or abhorring of things.

Against the disease called Nausea.

TAke of the herbe called Sauorie, being finely beaten, and let it be supped fasting with a new layd egge reately rosted, and it will doe the effect.

To cause the naturall places of women to purge.

DRie of the herbe called Tansey, and being very finely brayed, giue therof to drinke in Wine the quantitie of halfe an ounce.

To heale the hoarcenesse and streightnesse of the brest occasioned of euill humors.

TAke of Taxus barbatus, of Fennell, and of Liquerice, of ech like quantitie, and boyle them in water or wine, vntyll they be tenderlye sodden, then straine them thorowe a Linnen cloth, and mixe them with sugar, and giue thereof vnto the sicke person to drinke.

A remedie to cause a woman to bring forth the deade creature, or the skin that the childe is wrapped in, called in Italian Secunda.

TAke the roots of white Diptamus, of Gentian, of Aristologia rotunda, of eche like quantitie: bray them into pouder, and mixe therwith the iuice of Diptamus, and put therevnto of Artemesia poudred, and making thereof suppositories, applye them vnto the necke of the Matrix.

To cure the distillation of vrine.

TAke of Epithimus what quantitie you thinke good, and boyle it in good wine, and oyle olyue, and then taking it out of the vessell, lay it hote betweene the Paunl and the priuie members, and he shalbe healed.

A-

Against rednesse and dropping of the eyes.

TAke of the blossomes which growe out of the plantes of the Beanes before they be yellow, and distill them in Balneo Mariæ, and take of the saide water, and drop thereof into the eyes at night, and it will drie vp all superfluous humiditie, and remedie the rednesse. The water of Taxus barbatus worketh the like effect in washing the eyes therewith. It helpeth likewise to washe the eyes with the water of Tormentill, into which is put a little of preparated Tutia.

To remedie the broken coddes of children.

TAke of the rootes of Enula in the ende of May, or betweene the middest of Julie and September, and of the water of them, being distilled through a Lembick, cause the sick to drink two or three ounces, both morning and Euening.

Against the bitings of mad Dogges.

TAke of the rootes of Gentian one dramme, of Myrrha two drammes, of the eies of burnt Crabbes two drammes, boile altogither in wine, and being strayned, giue a cup full thereof three mornings continually vnto the partie that is bitten. Then wash the wound with sea water: but first you must laye some of the pouder thereon to draw out the putrified blood.

To remedie the vntemperate heate of the liuer.

TAke of Liuerwort, of Garden and wilde Endiue, of eche a handfull, of Mayden heare halfe a handfull, boyle them in water with a little sugar, and being clarified, put vnto the decoction a little of the wine of Pomegranates of an indifferent taste, and giue the partie to drinke therof certaine dayes.

To expell sadnesse.

TAke of the herbe called Cranes beke, of Kelw, of Pulegium, of eche like quantitie, bray them into pouder, and with sugar make little morsels and vse them.

To remedie an olde inueterated cough.

TAke of dried Horehounde three pounds, put it into a newe glased earthen pan, and put therevnto ten pounds of fountaine water, and boyle it vntill the thirde part be consumed, then straine it into another pan, and put therevnto of good honie one pound and a halfe, and of the pouder of pepper halfe an ounce: and then boyle it againe so long that the thirde part be consumed, and it become thicke. Keepe it in a vessell of glasse, of the which the sicke person shall take morning and euening, and at middaye, a spoonefull at a time.

Against the paine of the stomacke and the disease called Nausea.

TAke of Rue, of Smallage, of Dill, and of Comin, of ech like quantitie: boyle them in a pounde and a halfe of wine, then put therevnto of olde oyle three pound, boile it againe, and being taken from the fire, you shall dip therein so much of vnwashed woll as shall be sufficient to compasse the stomacke: and the diseased person beyng layd vpright, you shall laye it vpon him, and after one houre you shall take awaye the saide woll, and make it cleane, and annoint the pacient againe with Oleum Nardinum, and then cause him to walke a little.

To remedie the stinking or chappes of the toes.

TAke and boyle fresh Veale in Vinegar, and put it into the chappes, or else rub the place with the pouder of Mirrha, or Beniomin finely brayed.

Against the paine of the stomacke.

TAke a quantitie of greene Peach leaues well brayed, and mixe therewith olde grease being verie well purified, then spread it vpon a linnen cloth, and applie it vnto the stomacke in manner of a playster.

To

To heale the perillous flix and excoriation or rasing of the bowels, called Disintiria.

TAke the spinie part of an hedgehog, and burne it, then beat it into pouder, and if the sicke person be without an Ague, giue him it to drinke with wine, but hauing an Ague giue it with water, and by the space of fiue dayes continually you shall cause him to drinke one of the saide heades, and he shalbe hole: or else take of the rennet of an Hare the quantitie of an Hasill nut dissolued in wine or Goates milke, and giue it the sicke person to drinke: or else take a liue Hare, and hauing cut the throte thereof, take that hote bloud, and boyle it in broth, and cause the sicke to eate thereof, considering notwithstanding, that if the sicke person auoyde bloud downeward, to braye the toppes of Male Nettels, and of the iuice mixed with colde water or Vinegar, you shall giue therof to drinke three dayes continually vnto the sicke person.

Against the Cholike.

TAke a greene Plouer, and burne it with his fethers, and of the ashes you shall giue the sicke to drinke: or else take of Mintes as much as you may holde in three fingars, of Fennell seedes two ounces, pouder them, and giue thereof to drinke vnto the sicke person one dramme in fiue ounces of warme wine.

A remedie for him whose fundiment is out, to cause it to abide in.

WAshe it as often as it cõmeth forth with warme wine, in the which is boyled Veruene, and mixe it with a little Lie, which is not verie strong. It helpeth also to annoint it with liquide Pich, and so put in.

To heale broken Kibes.

TAke and lay vpon them the lunges of a Kamme: or else the ashes of Battes, or Kattes, or of earthwormes mixed with

oyle and layd vpon the sore. It helpeth also to take the ashes of the teeth of an horse, and lay it on them. If they be not broken, lay vpon them Allum brayed with vinegar.

To draw out thornes or any other thing fastned in the flesh.

LAye vppon the place a spunge or locke of woll washed in hote wine, and it shall doe the effect: or else take the bodie or head of a Lucert opened in the midst, and layd vpon the place. To doe the like effect, take nettle rootes brayed with salt, and laye them on the hurt: or else the rootes of Agrimonie brayed and laydе theron.

To take away Wartes.

WHen you kill a Pigge, washe the Warts with that hote bloud, letting it drie vppon them, then presentlye after washe them, and they will be hole.

To remedie the stinking of the mouth.

ACcustome to take of this mixture following, that is to saye, of Pulegium dried, of Serpillum or Origanum, of eche lyke quantitie, cause them to be finely poudred and mixed with Honie, and when you go to bedde, wash your mouth with good wine, in the which Mastick is boyled, or else washe it with good wine, in the which are sodden the leaues of Cinquefolie.

Ferola, is an herbe like vnto big Fennell, it may be called Fennell Giant, or herbe Sagapene.

To remedie the paine of the loynes.

TAke of quicke Sulphur what quantitie you thinke good, and being brayed into pouder mixe it with the fatte, or suet of what beast you shall thinke good, and then annoint. It helpeth also to take the sædes of wilde Mintes brayed, and mixed with Wheat flower, lay it on them: or else to bray the grœne leaues of Ferola in wine, and to laye them thereon.

To

To remedie the difficultie of pysing and paine of the bladder.

TAke of Pulegium, of Spikenarde, of Folium, of ech lyke quantitie: being somewhat brayed, you shall put them into a little bag, and being warme, applie it vnto the griefe. It helpeth also to take Horehounde, boyled it wine and water, and being strayned, giue it vnto the sicke person to drinke.

To heale one that cannot keepe his water.

TAke of Snayles called Africani, that is, such as are without their shelles, and being burned, giue the partie oftentimes to drinke therof in wine. It helpeth also to drinke the braines of an Hare in wine, & to eate the reines of the said beast.

To remedie the comming out of the Matrix.

FIrst you must dissolue with the iuice of wormwood Aromaticall spices, as Gallia muschata, & Lignum Aloes, and therwith annoint vnder the Nauil. Then take Rew, Castor, Artemesia, of ech like quantitie, boyle them in good wine vntill two parts be consumed, and being strained, giue therof to drinke. Then cause the Matrix to be put in with ones handes verye softly, and cause hir to be set in a bath in the which are boiled, of Roses, of Pomegranat flowers, called Balaustie, of Sumack, of the rindes of Pomegranates, of Galles, of Mirtels, of the leaues and inward barke of an Oke, and of Cipres nuts.

To heale the itch and hardnesse of the Matrix.

TAke of Camphora, of Litharge, of Baye berries, as much as you thinke good, and with the white of an Egge, make a suppositorie, and put it into the Matrix. The pouder of Fenegreke mixed with the bloude of a Goose, and annointing the place therwith, healeth the hardnesse of the Matrix.

To remedie the windinesse of the Matrix.

TAke of Mallowes, of Pellitorie of the wall, and being boyled in water, make a bathe for the woman, and after you shall put vpon hir bodie this plaister following being warme.

Take of the iuice of Taxus barbatus, and of Rapes, and being mixed with the Meale of Barlie, make therof a plaister.

To heale the paine of the head, occasioned through the French disease.

TAke of Aloes Epatice, one ounce, of the rootes of Pimpernell, and Buglosse, of eche a handfull, boyle all these in three pintes of water, vntill two parts thereof be consumed, and that which remayneth, you shall deuide in foure partes to giue him in steade of a sirop, it will purge him, and cease the paine.

To cause heare to grow where it is fallen away.

TAke and burne Acornes of an Oke, and mixe the pouder with the fat of a Beare, and annoint the place.

To remedie eyes that be bloud shot.

TAke of the milke of a Goat that is bloud warme, and therewith fomentate the eies: or else bray the leaues of Verbena, with a little salt, and therewith emplaister the eyes, that all the night they may be shut, and the day following take it awaye, and continuing thus certaine dayes, he shall be hole.

To heale the flix of the bodie and spitting of bloud.

TAke of Gum Dragant, Gum Arabicke, of Sanguis Draconis, of Bole Armenia, Amidum, of Spodium, of eche foure scruples: of the stone called Hematitis grounded vpon a Marble, of the iuice of Plantin, of Poppie, of Mumia, of Acatia, of Hipoquistidos, of eche three drammes, of sirrop of Roses as much as sufficeth, meddle them well togither, and make thereof a lectuarie.

To

To remedie the Ptisicke.

BRaye Bettonie, and mixe it with Honie, and make therof a lectuarie: or else beate Pine Apple kirnels, which are clean and new, and with soden wine, and clarified Hony, labor them so long in the Morter, that they come vnto the forme of Hony, and vse to take thereof. It helpeth also, to take the lunges and hart of a wilde goose boyled, and to eate thereof.

An oyntment to heale the stiffenesse or shrinking of sinowes, called Spasmus, comming of a wound taken of some venemous beast.

TAke of the meale of Line seedes, of the meale of Barlie, and of Orobi, of eche three ounces, of the meale of Beanes one ounce, of Honye a pounde: of white vinegar three ounces: of hard Pitch sixe ounces: of Swines grease three ounces, mixe all togither, and make therof an oyntment.

To make milke come into a womans brests.

TAke Dill and boyle it well in water, and of the decoction you shall giue vnto the woman to drinke morning and euening foure ounces at a time, and it will doe the effect.

To remedie the disease called in Italian Fuoco saluatico, and in English S. Anthonies fire.

TAke of Burre rootes, and of Sage leaues, and braye them verie well, and make therof a plaister which you must laye vpon the sore.

A verie excellent remedie against winde in the left side, called in Italian Melancholia mirachiale.

TAke of red Rose leaues sixe ounces, of Ciperus fiue drams, of Cloues, of Asarum, of Mastick, of Spicknarde, of eche sixe drammes, of Mace, of Cardamomes, of Nutmegs, of eche one dramme, braye and mixe them togither: Then take of My-

robolanes called Emblici one pounce, the which you must boyle in seuen pintes of water, vntill two parts therof be consumed, straine it and put vnto the decoction one pound of Hony, then boyle it againe, vntill it be as thicke as Hony, then put it vnto the spices before mentioned, and mixe them togither with a spatter made of Willow, or of a Pomecitron tree, and aromatize it with halfe a scruple of Muske, and vse it in electuarie.

Another for the same.

TAke of Capillus Veneris, called in English Maiden heare, of Bugloss, of Reisons, of eche one handfull, of Lignum Aloes, of Spicknarde, of Mastick, of eche two drammes, of Epithimum, of Polipodie, of Borage, of eche halfe an ounce, of the iuice of Pome royals, one ounce and a halfe, of Sugar two pounds, make therof a sirop, and aromatize it with white Amber, and vse it.

To remedie the want of sleepe through frenesie.

SHaue away the heare with a Raser, and annoint the heade with the froth or some which swimmeth vpon Creame, and he shall sleepe forthwith.

To heale the falling sickenesse.

TAke of the Lungs of a Wolfe, and washe them with good red wine, then boyle them, and dresse them with Cordiall spices, and giue it in meate vnto the sicke person, and he shalbe healed: or else take of Opoponack, of Castoreum, of Sanguis draconis, of Antimonie, of ech like quantitie, bray them and giue therof vnto the sicke person two scruples, in what maner you will, and this shall be the quantitie whensoeuer he taketh it, and you shall see the successe therof to be maruellous.

Castoreum in English signifieth the Beuer stones much vsed in medicine.

To heale the trembling or shaking of the members.

ANnoynt the crowne of the heade and the places that are grieued with oyle of Cinnamonde, and cause the diseased person

person to take two drammes of the water that is made of mans or Swines bloud, brought vnto putrifaction with Aqua vitæ, and after distilled, and of this you must giue him to drinke many times in a Moneth.

To remedie the teares, or itch of the eyes.

TAke of Aloes Epatici, two drammes, infuse it in swéete wine, and of Rose water, as with the rest will fill a Cup: and therwith washe the eyes, or else fomentate them with the water of Stecados.

To heale the sounding of the eares.

TAke of the leaues of Nightshade, and taking out of the iuice distil therof into the eares. Also take ỳ oile of Irinum, mixed with Vinegar, and put thereof hote into the eares. Likewise take Eleborus halfe sodden in Vinegar, and being put into the eares, it healeth the paine. Also take the iuice of white onyons, and mixe it with like quantitie of hony, and put therof into the eares. The like effect is done with the iuice of Lékes mixed with womans milke, and put therof into the eares.

To remedie the yoxe or hicket.

TAke of the iuice of Quinces, and of hony, of eche one pound and a halfe, of Vinegar thirtene ounces and a halfe, boyle them togither, and put therevnto of Ginger thrée ounces, of white Pepper one ounce, and vse it. Or else braye Rewe and dissolue it in white wine, and drinke it. It helpeth also to take Comin séedes, or Daucus, or Spica Celtica, or Pulegium, giuen in drinke.

To remedie the beating, trembling of the bodie and the disease called Sincope.

Sincope signifieth swounding.

TAke of Costus, of Folium, of Calamus Aromaticus, of Cloues, of eche one ounce, of Galles, of Acatia, of Rose leaues, of Spodium, of the Nuts of India, of Olibanum, of

eche halfe an ounce, beate them and searce them, and with the iuice of Quinces well sodden make thereof a lectuarie with sugar, of the which you shall giue vnto the sicke person the quantitie of an Hasill nut at a time.

To drie vp the milke of the brestes.

BAth the brests with the decoction that is made with ỹ leaues of Colewarts: or else annoint with the iuice of Plantine the heades or teates of the breasts, and it will drie them presently.

To make soft or flagging brests to become hard.

TAke the shelles of a Partridge egges, and braye them well, and mixe them with yellow ware, and annoint the brestes: or else annoint the heads of the brests with the first menstruous bloud of a woman, and it will haue effect.

To remedie the vomiting of children.

TAke a quantitie of dried Rew, and halfe as much Incense, mixe them and make therof a pouder, and giue it to be drunken with sirrop of Roses, or Wine.

To remedie the paine of the stomacke which happeneth with sharpe belkings.

CAuse the sicke person to take a dramme or two of Agarici trocischati in forme of Pilles, or otherwise, then let him drinke a litle wine, and he shall be hole.

To remedie the bloud or milke engendred in the stomack.

Posca, a drinke made of Grapes after they be pressed.

GIue the party a quantity of ỹ iuice of Smallage with hony: or else giue him to drinke Assa fetida, with Gum Serapine in wine well watered, the quantitie of halfe a dram at a time. Aboue al remedies this helpeth, to drinke the milke or rennet of an Hare: or else the flowers of the herbe Heliocriso, or Posca.

To

To remedie the opilation of the liuer.

CAuſe the ſicke perſon to eate amongſt his meates drie figs with Pepper: or elſe giue him to eate the ſæedes of Cuſcuta, preſerued with fine ſugar.

To heale the Iaundice.

TAke Iuie when it hath flowers, and boyle it in white wine, which is neyther to ſower nor to ſweete, and giue it the ſicke perſon to drinke ſeuen mornings faſting. It helpeth alſo to giue him to drinke foure ounces of the herbe called Cinquefolio:

To remedie an olde paine of the liuer, and of the bellie and ſides, with the ſhort ribbes called Hypochondrium.

Hypochondrium, the fore parte of the bellie and ſides, about the ſhort ribs, and about the nauill, vnder which lyeth the Liuer, and Spline.

TAke Wormwoode and boyle it in wine, and put vnto the ſaid wine, oyle of Nuts, or of Spiknarde, and annoint the place.

To reamedie the hardneſſe of the Liuers, with the Iaundice.

TAke of oyle of Roſes one ounce and a halfe, of the iuyce of Wormwoode, of Olium nardinum, and Maſticke, of eche halfe an ounce, of the pouder of Squinantum of Spodium of Caſsia lignea, of Cauda equian, of eche two drammes, of wax as much as ſufficeth, and make thereof an oyntment, with the which you ſhall annoint vpon the liuer, with your hande, being firſt waſhed with vinegar: and your ſtomacke with your hand, being annointed before with oyle of Maſtick.

To heale the flixe of Vrine.

TAke of Spodium of Lignum Balſamum of Coſtus, of ſaunders, of Porcelane ſeedes, of gum Dragant, of gum Arabick, of Amidum, of the rotes of Rubea Tinctorum of Berberies, of the ſeedes of Endiue, of bole Armenick, of eche foure drammes, of Suger one ounce. Beate all theſe things and

searce them, and make a lectuarie thereof with honie of Roses, as much as suffiseth, of the which you shall cause the person to take euerie morning, one ounce. Then annoynt the backe, and the place of the raines with Triacle, and Rose water, mixed togither. To remedie this griefe is commended also, Porcelane, Pomegranets, and Burla Pastoris giuen in meates.

To prouoke vrine.

Serpillum is wilde Time.

Carlina is wild Hartichokes.

GIue the seedes of Serpillum vnto the sicke person to drinke in white wine: or else boyle in water the rootes of Carlina, and make him to drinke thereof. It helpeth presently to giue him to drink in wine the rootes of Filipendola, or else the seeds of Trifollie.

To remedie the burning of the vrine.

TAke of the seedes of Citrons, and Gourdes the huskes taken away, of eche foure drammes, of Lettice seedes, and Porcelane seedes, of eche two drammes, of the iuice of Liqueris one dramme, of Roses halfe a dramme, of Acorus one dramme, of the fruit of Myrtelles, and of Lentils mundifielde, of eche one scruple. Braye all these togither, and with the iuyce of Porcelane make little rounde cakes, waying a dramme a peece, of the which you must giue one at a time vnto the sicke person to drinke. It helpeth also to vse Sebestrians in meates: or else the seedes of Lettice and of Porcelane eaten in good quantitie with Sugar, or giuen in drinke.

To remedie the paine of the Bladder.

BOyle in water the leaues of Lawrell, and being taken out, put them in a bagge, vpon the which the sicke person must sit as long as it is hote. Or else boyle smallage, and straine it, and giue him foure ounces therof to drinke with the flowers of wilde Cummin, and he shall be healed.

To

To heale the Collick.

TAke of Sentorie the lesser, of Camomill, of Rew, of Dill, of eche one handfull, of Annis sædes, of Fennell, of Commin, of Carawaies, of Ameos, of Bay berries, of eche halfe a handfull, of the pulpe of Coloquintida bounde in a pæce of Linnen cloth two drammes, of sault Gemma one dramme and a halfe, boyle all those aforesaide things in as much water as shall suffice: then take of the decoction being strayned one pounde, of oyle of Rew three ounces, and of oyle Benedictum one ounce, and make thereof a Glister. It helpeth also to take fasting one dramme of this confection following. Take of dried Rew ten drammes, of Ameos, of Commin, of Origanum, of Perseley, of bitter Almonds, of Pepper, of Calamint, of Daucus, of long pepper, of Calamus Aromaticus, of eche two drammes, of Bay berries, of Castor, of gum Serapine, of Opoponacke, of eche three drammes, make a lectuary with hony: the which hath not his like to dissolue windinesse, or ventositie.

To remedie the Flixe of the bodie.

TAke a quantitie of the middle red barke or rynde of a Chesnut tree, and boile it in water vntill two partes of the tree be consumed: and giue that which remayneth vnto the sicke person to drinke.

Another for the same.

TAke of Myrtle berries finely beaten twelue drammes, of Rose leaues, of Spodium, of Sumacke, of the three kindes of Saunders, of Balaustie, of gum Arabick, of eche one dram and a halfe, of the rындes of Pomgranats burned seuen drammes of Coriander sædes infused in Vineger and burned foure drammes of Sorell sædes, of Plantin, of Roses, of eche two drammes, bray them and wash them with the iuyce of Agresta, or of Quinces, and Vineger, then drie it and after mixe the powders with the mixa of Quinces and Vineger, and make thereof a Lectuarie.

To remedie the strayninges called in Italian Pondera.

Pondera, signifieth a great desire to go to the stoole without effect.

TAke Colewoꝛts, and boile them in water, then take them out and frie them in oyle, and cause the sicke person to sit ouer it.

Another.

TAke and put vpon coales in a hole, a Bason in the which is Colophonie, Frankincense, and Tyꝛpentyne, of eche lyke quantitie: and let him sit ouer it, to receiue the fume which pꝛoceedeth from vnder him.

Secunda or Secundina, is the skin wherein the childe is wrapped in.

To prouoke the flowers, and the Secunda vnto women.

TAke the heades of Garlick, and boyle them in water, and cause the woman to sit ouer it, to receyue the fume from beneath.

Another for the same.

TAke Casia Lignea, and Rubea Tinctorum, and the blacke rynde of Casia Fistula, beaten into verie fine powder, and giue the quantitie of a dꝛamme thereof to dꝛinke at once. The flowers of Policaria bꝛayed, and dissolued in white wine, being giuen to dꝛinke woꝛke the like effect.

An other most excellent remedie for the same.

TAke of Gentiana, of Pulegium, of eche two dꝛammes, of Nigella one dꝛamme, of dꝛie Figges as much as sufficeth: make a suppositoꝛie and put it into the place of nature, and it will pꝛouoke the flowers without griefe.

To remedie the paine of the Matrix appostumated through grosse humors.

TAke and boyle the rootes of Aristologia Longa, in water, and with the decoction bath the place of the griefe: It helpeth

peth also to doe the lyke, the rootes or fruite of Jeneper.

To heale the paine of the matrix happened through winde.

Annoynt the place with oyle of Cinamond, myred with oyle and common waxe, or else giue vnto the woman to drinke, of the rootes of Doronici or of Ciperus, with good white wine, the quantitie of a dramme at a tyme.

To heale the prefocation of the matrix.

Annoynt the necke within the matrix with oyle of Margerum, or with Olium Mustellinum, or with the oyle of white Lillies, in the which is dissolued a little Muske.

To remedie the comming out of the matrix.

Emplaister the matrix with the leaues of Nettles, and it will bring it vnto his place: or else take of Bitumen, that is, of Aspaltum two partes, of Dre dung one parte, bray them and make a fumigation vnder it.

Bitume, is a certayne glewie earth founde in the prytes about Babilon, which is called also Aspaltum.

To remedie the itche of the purse of the testicles.

Annoynt the place first with the iuyce of Wallwort which is warme, and when it shall be drie of it selfe, vpon it annoynt with oyle of Roses wrought a long space vpon a plate of leade with a pestell of lead. Or else take of gum Dragant, of Sulfur Citrine, of Litarge, of eche like quantitie, bray them well and mixe them with Vinegar, putting therevnto a little Opium, and therewith annoynt the diseased place.

To heale the paine of the Hemerhodes.

Annoynt the place with Liquide Vernice, and presently it will helpe, or else take the yolke of an egge, and of the fat of an Henne which is made liquide, with a little oyle of Roses and Saffron, and mixe them all in a Potinger which must stand in colde water, and therewith annoynt the place.

To remedie the hardnesse or stifnesse of the ioyntes.

TAke of the dregges of Oleum Irinum, and of the oyle of Lynseades, of the Mucilage of Fenegreke, of the fat of a Ducke, of the marrow of the shankes of a Calfe, of the rootes of wilde Cucombers, of the grease of a blacke Henne, of Armoniacke, of eche like quantitie, dissolue the Armoniacke wyth oyle and ware, and putting therunto the other things, make an oyntment. It helpeth also to annoynt the diseased with the oyle of Trifolie when it is rype.

To heale the Sciatica.

AFter the purging of the bodie, it is very good to draw bloud from the foote of the diseased side by the vaine Malleole, which is vpon the instep, and then to put vpon the Sciatica a peece of linnen cloth bathed in Aqua vitæ. It helpeth also to annoynt the place with oyle of Iuie drawne out by Alchemistri. The disease is also cured by eating fryed Iuie in Frytters the space of nine dayes fasting. The like effect is seene by taking the rootes of Tormentill being finely brayed, and ministred in the Winter, with Iuie water, and in the Sommer with conserue of Roses. It is in vse also to take two partes of sea water, and one part of good white Wine, and a dramme of the pouder of the rynds of sowre Pomegranates, and being mixed to make thereof a glisser, and it will heale the griefe.

To remedie the griefes, and inueterated swellinges of the knees.

TAke of Goates dung, and mix it with the meale of barly, and make a playster with Vinegar and water, and put it vpon the swelling.

To take away swellings after the Goute ceaseth.

TAke of the ashes of burned Oyster shelles, and of the ashes of Spongles, and of Dodder, as muche as you thinke good, boyle

boyle them in ſharpe wine with a little water, and therewith waſh the feete: but firſt you muſt fomentate them with a peece of a milſtone burned and quenched in vineger. It helpeth alſo to fomentate the place with the decoction of ſtichwoꝛte and to emplaiſter the ſame.

To driue away venimous Beaſtes.

TAke Bdelium, Serapine, Piche, Hartes hoꝛne, oꝛ the hoſe of a Goate, oꝛ Brimſtone & Incenſe, and perfume the place: the like effect is done by ſmoking the place with the hoſe of an Aſſe.

To take away ſpottes out of the ſkinne.

ANnoynt them with the warme blood of a blacke Henne, and they ſhall be hole: oꝛ elſe take Eleborus, of Incenſe, of Liquide piche, of eche like quantitie: braye them, and mixe them with oyle of Ceder apples, and Vinegar, and woꝛke therewith. It remedieth alſo to rub the ſpottes with the rootes of Mandragora ſtanding in the Sunne fiue daies continually. It healeth likewiſe to take the water of Radiſhes diſtilled through a Limbecke, and therewith to waſh the ſpottes, oꝛ elſe to annoynt the ſkinne with the meate of Orobo mixed with Honie.

To heale Ringwormes.

BUrne a peece of courſe Linnen, and when it is kindled, put it vpon a plate of cleane Iron: oꝛ elſe in a diſhe, and there it will leaue a certaine humiditie, with the which, annoynt the Ringwoꝛmes, and it will heale them. Oꝛ elſe take of the Gum of a wilde Pineapple tꝛee, and put therevnto Honie, and Vinegar, and annoint the place.

To remedie the wanne ſpeckes, oꝛ pimples of the face.

TAke of a Hare new killed, and with the blode thereof while it is warme annoynt, and it will helpe. Oꝛ elſe annoynt them

them with Cinamond beaten, mired with hony. Also take the grease of a Ducke in the which is mired washed Litarge, and annoynt the place, and it worketh the like effect.

To remedie the opilations of the liuer and of the milt.

TAke of Calomus Aromaticus one pounde, bray it a little, and infuse it in a sufficient quantitie of Vinegar, and then boyle it in that same Vinegar vntill halfe therof be consumed: then straine it well thorow a linnen cloth, and put vnto the decoction of good hony fiue ounces, and boyle it vntill it come to the substance of a sirrop: wherof you must vse to take morning and euening fasting, the quantitie of an ounce and a halfe, at a tyme, and you shall haue your desire.

To remedie the baldnesse of the head.

TAke a quantitie of Sothernwoode, and put it vppon kindled Coales to burne, and being made in powder, mire it with Oyle of Radishes, and annoynt the balde place, and you shall see a great experience.

To stop bleeding at the Nose.

TAke of the yelow sedes which grow in the middest of Roses, of Sanguis draconis, of Terra Sigillata, of Armenick, of eche one dramme, of the heares of an Hare burned, one dramme and a halfe, beate all these into fine pouder, & make a bagge bathed in the white of an Egge, with some of the forsaide pouder being put therin, & so put it into the nose, and it wil doe the effect.

Against the excoriations, and griefes of the bodie.

TAke of the herbe called Alchimilla, bray it and take out the iuyce by a linnen cloth, then take of Gallitricon, and of Hipericon made in powder, and being medled, giue therof to drinke. Or else take of chosen Agrick two drammes, binde it in a linnen cloth, and boyle it in water, with Mallowes, Violet leaues

Gallitricon is an herbe that maketh one neese.

leaues Paritarie, and Porcelane, of eche one handefull: Then take a pounde of the saide decoction, of oyle Oliue, three ounces, and make a Glisser, which you shall finde marueilous good.

To heale the flixes of the stomack and bowels.

TAke of good Vinegar a pottenet full, and boyle therin of Aristologia rotunda halfe an ounce, of Cloues half an ounce brayed grosely, and with a sponge infused in the decoction, you must bath the stomack and the nauill.

To heale the issuing forth of the Fundiment.

TAke of Taxus Barbatus, and of the flowers of Pimpernell, of flower Deluce, as much as you please, boyle them in wine, and being taken out, emplayster the place about his Fundiment, and it will returne vnto the place.

To heale streynings.

TAke of Basill, and boyle it in Vinegar, and Oyle, vntill it bee verie tender, and with the decoction bath the place.

Against the belkings of the stomack.

TAke of the flowers and rindes of Pomegranets, and beate them into pouder, then boyle them in Vinegar, in the which you must infuse a sponge, and with bathing the stomacke the paine will cease.

Against Chilblaynes, or Kibes.

TAke the rines of Pomegranets, and braye them well, then boyle them in wine, and being well beaten, put it vpon the griefe, and you shall see a verie trim effect.

Against hardnesse of the Milt, and of other members, and the Palsey.

TAke of the greene leaues of Bearefote, eight ounces, of Sauine, of Sage, of Mallowes, of Margerome, of Rosemarie,

of Pulegium, of Motherwort, of Wormewode, of Sothernwode, of eche two handfulles, of cloues fiue ounces, of Cinamonde halfe an ounce, of Commin two ounces, of Galingale, three drammes, of Incense, and of Mastick, of eche foure drammes, of white Ware, eyght ounces, of good wine three pintes. Boile all these aforesaide things vntill the wine be consumed, then take it from the fire, and put vnto it the ware, and make an Dyntment, with the which annoynt where neede requireth.

To remedie the griefe of the loynes and bellie.

TAke water Mintes and drie them, and make pouder therof, and giue two drammes of that vnto the sicke person to drinke in three ounces of the water of Radishes, and you shall see a happie successe.

To heale the pimples in the face.

ANoint the face with the oyle of the seedes of Bombace, and it will clense the face from the speckes or pimples.

Against windinesse of the Bellie.

TAke of Annis seedes, of Fenell seedes, and of the rootes of Bruscie, and of Suger, of eche like quantitie, make pouder thereof, and giue vnto the sicke person a sponefull to drinke in good wine, and it will heale him.

To cause a woman to auoyde the skinne that the childe is wrapped in, called in Italian Secondina.

TAke of the flowers of Marigoldes, and being dried make pouder of them, and put thereof about a great ware candell, and being lighted make therewith a fumigation vnto hir place of nature, and it will doe the effect.

An excellent preseruatiue against the Pestilence and Dropsey.

TAke one ounce of the iuyce of grœne nuttes, of the iuyce of Agrimony halfe an ounce, of the iuice of Rew three drams, of the iuice of Isope three ounces, of the iuice of Hempe foure ounces, meddle them togither, then take of the saide mixture halfe an ounce, of Mumia halfe a dramme, of Sugar Candy halfe an ounce, of Sugar Rosate one dramme, make a lectuarie, of the which, dissolue in good wine the quantitie of a Chesnut, or else in Bugloss water, or of the flowers of Marygolds, and many nights when you go to bed, vse to drinke therof.

To remedie the yexings of the stomacke and vomitings, and losse of appetite, occasioned through cold humors.

TAke of the sœdes of Cardamomes, and of Lignum Aloes, like quantitie, and being finely beaten, drinke a dramme thereof in good sweete wine two houres before you eate meate, and if you adde therevnto Annis sœdes, it will restore the appetite which is lost.

To heale the Quarterne ague and all agues, which by nature continue long time.

TAke of Cardus benedictus, one dramme, and being made in pouder, you shall cause the pacient to drink it a quarter of an houre before his fit take him, then couer him well in his bed, and you shall see a marueilous effect: or else giue him to drinke three ounces of the water of the same herbe distilled in Maye, it will cause him to sweate abundantly, and ease his paine.

Against the Pestilence.

TAke of the rootes of Tormentill finely poudred, one dram: of Triacle halfe a dramme, dissolue it in Sorrell water, and giue it vnto the diseased to drinke.

To heale the flix called Disinteria.

GIue vnto the sick person one dramme of the pouder of Tormentill rootes to drinke with good red wyne, and in taking it oftentimes he shall be healed.

To restore the appetite that is lost.

TAke of the seeds of Spire Trifolie, & boile them in wine, and giue the sicke person to drinke therof three dayes continually, morning and euening, and presently after, giue him to drinke a dramme of pouder of Ginger, dissolued with vinegar, then cause him to be well couered in his bed, & he shalbe whole.

To take spots away that grow in the eyes.

BOyle in wine the flowres and rootes of Valerian, and distill of that wine being cold into the eyes, and you shall see a present succesle.

Against the pleurisey.

DIstill in the midst of August through a Limbeck the rootes of Valerian, and bathe in the water peces of Linnen cloth, and put them hote vpon the cuill: also if you giue the pacient therof to drinke, it will heale him.

A medicine for women which through fatnesse can not conceyue.

TAke of the herbe Bettonye, and make it into pouder, and giue vnto the woman one dramme to drinke thereof, in halfe an ounce of the water which is distilled of the same herbe, and it will doe the effect.

Against the Hemerodes:

TAke of the wood of Vines and make ashes thereof, and being dissolued in vineger, annoynt the place oftentimes and it will heale them, or else take of the slope, or caulking which they

they take out of olde ſhippes with the Piche, and being put into a hole with coales make thereof a ſmoke, and cauſe the ſicke perſon to ſit thereon and he ſhall be whole. It helpeth alſo to boyle the leaues of Colewortes with water and butter, and let the pacient ſit ouer it to receyue the fume, and he ſhal be healed.

To take away Warts.

TAke of the water which diſtilleth from the Vines, at ſuche time as they be cut, and with that mixe the water which is wont to remayne in the leaues of Okes, and waſhe them often therewith.

To remedie the infection of the ſkinne.

TAke of the rootes of Vines, and boyle them in water wyth the ſædes of Fetches and Fenegreke, and therewith waſh the place.

To accelerat the birth.

TAke out the iuyce of Vine leaues, or elſe boyle them in good whyte Wine, and giue foure ounces thereof vnto the woman to drinke, eyther of the one, or other.

To remedie the Quinſey.

TAke out the meate of an Orenge, and fill it with Hennes dounge, then put therevnto oyle of Roſes and a little Saffron, and boyle it vpon a fyre of coales, and when you haue taken it from the fyre, bray it and make therof a playſter, and binde it vnder the throte, hauing firſt well purged the bodye.

To heale the Cough.

TAke of Tyrpentine, and of clarified Hony, of eche like quantitie, and being mixed with an Egge ſomewhat ſodden, giue it vnto the pacient to drinke.

To make a leane person to become fat.

TAke of the sædes of Orobo, and after you haue dryed them at the fyre braye them, and mire them with Hony: and of the mixture you shall giue vnto the sicke person euery morning the quantitie of a Nut fasting, or else take of the meale of Amidum, and of Sarcocolla of eche fiue ounces, mire them with Butter and make thereof a paste, the which you shall bake vntyll you can make pouder thereof: of the which pouder for the space of many dayes, giue ten drams at a time vnto the person to drinke.

To make a fat person become leane.

TAke foure ounces of warme Vineger, and put therein a quantitie of the pouder of Pepper, and giue it vnto the partie to drinke many mornings fasting, and he will become leane, or else giue him to drinke euerie morning of the Wine of sower Pomegranates, two scruples with Oximell, or water.

Oximel is a medicine made of hony and water sodden togither.

To heale Wartes or harde knobbes.

TAke of the ashes made of the wood of a Wyllowe, and mire it with the sower pulpe of a Ceder apple, and make thereof a playster, and laye it vppon them and they will bee healed. It helpeth lykewise to annoynt them with the bloud or dounge of a Ratte dissolued in vineger, or else with water of the wood of Vines, that commeth of them when they are burnt in the fyre: or else rub them oftentimes with the leaues of Porcelane.

To heale the Cough.

TAke of Lyneseedes, and put them into a warme Cup that they may drie, of Reysons the stones being taken out, of eche foure ounces: of sweete and bitter Almondes, of Pine kernels mundified, w^ two ounces of rosted Nuttes, of the rootes of Ireos, of Rosyn, of eche two drammes: of Incense, of Mastick, of Myrrha, of Saffron, of eche one dramme, braye them all, and with the milke of an asse, make little rounde cakes or rolles

and

and being dried make pouder therof, and with hony make a lectuarie, of the which you ſhal giue vnto the patient a dramme at a time with a littell ſmall wine, morning and euening, and let him keepe a little therof continually vnder his tongue.

To remedie the cough of children.

TAke of ſweete Almonds blaunched, as many as you pleaſe, braye them well, and diſſolue them with Fennell water diſtilled through a Limbecke, and putting Sugar therevnto, boyle it vntill it become thick, and giue it vnto children to eate.

To take white ſpots from the nayles.

TAke of quicke Sulphur, and being brayed, mire it with Turpentine and Pitch, and put it vpon the nayles: or elſe put thereon of Myrrha beaten with liquide Piche, and it will doe the effect.

To remedie the flegmaticke humor in the bladder and reines.

TAke of the herbe called Linarea, the rootes and flowers, and boyle them in water, and giue the ſicke perſon to drinke, of the decoction foure ounces, morning and euening, and it wyll conſume the fleume in thoſe partes, conſidering notwithſtanding, that ſuch a remedie helpeth when the diſcending of the humors in thoſe places, happen through a colde cauſe, and not of a whote.

To remedie the flix of vrine.

TAke the rootes of the herbe aforeſaide, and bray them well, and put them in maner of a plaiſter betweene the nauill, and the lower place of the belly, and it will heale it.

To remedie the Dropſey.

TAke the rootes of the herbe called Hirundinaria, of ſome it is called Aſclepiade, and being brayed, infuſe them a

whole night in wine: then boyle them vntill the thirde part be consumed, & giue vnto the diseased partie euerie morning foure ounces thereof to drinke, and causing him to be well couered in his bed that he may sweat, you shal see a maruellous good effect.

To remedie the griefes and bloude retayned in the Matrix.

BOyle the foresayde herbe in white Wine, and taking the fume therof from beneath, assone as the woman shalbe taken from the fire, you shall see an expedite proofe.

To heale the burnings or inflammations of the goute.

TAke a quantitie of the meale of Barlie, of the seedes of Quinces halfe as much: bray them and mixe them with vinegar, and lay it vpon the griefe.

To heale the Ptisicke, or an olde Catarre, the cough and other defectes of the lunges.

TAke of Isope one handfull, of drie figges foure, of Reiwe a little, boyle them togither in water and a little honie, and of the decoction being warme, giue a glasse full vnto the sicke person to drinke fasting.

To procure the birth of dead Creatures, and to remedie the stingings of venemous beasts.

IN the beginning of September gather the berries of Iuniper, when they be rype, and being a little bruised, distill them thorow a Limbeck, and giue the woman foure ounces to drinke therof, and you shall see the effect.

To remedie all the passions of the sinewes.

TAke Lauander, and cut it verie small with his flowres, and being distilled through a Limbecke, giue two ounces at a time to drinke of the water that shall be gotten therof: washing the head also with the sayd water, then drie it, and it will helpe verie much the sinewes.

To

To heale the itch.

TAke of Lapacium acutum, or of Sorell, and boyle it in water, and waſh therwith the diſeaſed perſon: or elſe take of the rootes of Laurell, and being wel brayed with Salt and bread, annoint therwith the bodie. The like effect is done with the decoction of Agrimonie and Sage, made with raine water, and waſhing therwith the ſicke perſon.

To remedie the paines of the ſtomacke and of the milt, and the windineſſe of the body.

TAke of the ſeedes of Louage, of Cinnamond, of Rapontici, of Galangale, of eche like quantitie, and with Sugar make a confection into little tablets, and giue therof vnto the ſicke perſon, making him to drinke a little wine after it, and it will worke a verie good effect.

To heale the griefes and hardneſſe of the milt.

TAke of the rootes of white Lyllies, of Beare foote, of marſhe Mallowes, of eche three ounces, braye them and boyle them in halfe a pynt of oyle Oliue, vntill it become thick, then ſtraine it thorowe a linnen cloth, and putting therevnto Wax, make an Dyntment, wyth the which you ſhall annoynt the place of the griefe or ſwelling, warming it morning and euening.

To comfort the brayne, or to heale the Apoplexia, and the Collick.

TAke of the flowers of Lyllies that grow in the playnes, ſuch quantitie as you will, and infuſe them to become tender in Wine, by the ſpace of foure weekes, then caſting away the flowers, diſtill the Wine fiue times, of the which you muſt drinke a little with fiue graynes of Pepper, and a little Lauander water, and you ſhall be ſafe from the Apoplexia. And waſhing therewith your forehead and the hynder partes of your head

Apoplexia is a ſickneſſe engendred of groſſe humors, filling the receptories or veſſels of the braine, and therfore depriueth of feeling, ſpeech and mouing.

head it comforteth the brayne, and causeth a good memorie, and the quantitie of a spoonefull thereof, being dronke healeth the paynes of the Collick.

To remedie the whyte flixes, and coldnesse of the Matrix.

TAke Margerom and distill it in the ende of May by a Limbeck, and cause the woman to drinke of the water that shall be gotten therof three ounces at a tyme, and shee shall be whole.

To heale the Collick and difficultie of pyssing.

TAke of the leaues of Hoarehound, of the flowers of Rosemarie, of Liquerice, of Persely seedes, of eche halfe a handfull, of Reysons, of Prunes, and of Iuiubes of eche one ounce, of the foure common hote seedes fiue drammes, of Radishes foure ounces, boyle them with water and a little wine of Pomegranates, vntill halfe be consumed, then strayne it, and with Sugar make it pleasaunt, of the which, cause the sicke partie to drinke two ounces at a time.

To heale the comming out and prefocation of the Matrix.

TAke a quantitie of Balme leaues, and drye them, and cause the woman to drinke thereof in broth or wine, & she shall be healed. It helpeth also the prefocation of the Matrix, to take the water that is distilled of the said herbe, and to drinke therof.

To driue away the heauinesse of the minde, to accuate the senses, and to make a good memorie.

TAke Balme and braye it, & stipe it till it become soft in good wine in an earthen vessell well couered and stopped, then distill it by a Limbeck, and euery morning giue vnto the sicke person a spoonefull to drinke.

To

To remedie the congelation of the milke within the brests.

TAke of the leaues of Mintes, & boile them in as much wine, and oyle as shall be sufficient: and being taken out, braye them and laye them vpon the hardnesse in maner of a plaister.

To heale the falling of the Vuula.

TAke of Rew, and of Coriander seedes in pouder, and boyle them in water of Mintes, and with the sayde water being colde, cause the sicke person to gargarise, and he shall be hole.

Against fulnesse of the stomack, and Ptisick.

TAke and boyle a Capon, and with it a handfull of the herbe Mercurie, and take a potinger of the broth, and put therein some sugar, and giue it the sicke partie to drinke, and it will heale the griefe.

To remedie the retention of the skin called Secunda, and to cause the auoyding therof.

TAke a quantity of the herbe Mercurie, and bray it, and with oyle of Roses or white Lillies, mire it well, and make a Pessarie with a peece of fine Linnen cloth, and applie it vnto the necke of the Matrix.

To heale Warts.

RVb the Warts with the herbe Mercurie, or with the iuice therof, and they shalbe healed, or else with the herbe Purcelane.

To stop the flix of bloud in women.

TAke a quantity of the herbe Milfollie, and bray it, and being put into the place of nature, you shall see a present remedie: or else put hote Millium into a litle bag, and cause the woman to holde it vnto hir hippes, and the paine will cease.

To stop the white flix of the Matrix.

TAke of the flowers of the herbe Eruca, and beate them into pouder, and mixe therewith the like quantitie of the herbe called Mouse eare, or Chickweede, and of Origanum, and with halfe the quantitie of Sugar make a lectuarie in little rowles, and cause the sicke to eate thereof: or else boyle the leaues of Trifolie in wine, and giue thereof to drinke: or else of the water of the said herbe distilled in Maye. The water of deade Nettles, the quantitie of three ounces being dronke, doth heale the like infirmitie. The like also is done by a fomentation made vnto the lower parts with the decoction of the mosse of trees.

To heale a quarterne Ague.

TAke of Asarabacca one dramme, and make pouder therof, and giue it vnto the sick partie to drinke in white Wine, one houre before his fit take him, for within a shorte space it will purge him eyther vpwardes or downewards and heale him.

Against the Ptisick.

TAke of Filipendola rootes, and of Gentiane, of eche one dramme, beaten into pouder, vse to drinke thereof manye times in water of Hony, and it will heale you.

To remedie the redneſſe of the face.

TAke of the leaues of yong Fennell, of olde Swines greace, of eche lyke quantitie, mince them well together with a a knyfe, then braye them a little, and at night annoynt the face: and in the morning washe the face with Perſely water, and it will worke a verie good effect.

To heale the Sciatica.

TAke of Strawberies, foure handfulles, boyle them in as much water as shall suffice, and bathe therewith the place of

of the griefe, and after annoynt it with this oyntment. Take of Vnguentum dealthea, one ounce, of Hony, halfe an ounce, of Waxe, one dramme, mixe them and make an oyntment thereof, which by vsing will make a marueilous effect.

Against wheales or blisters of the face.

TAke in the midst of spring time of the leaues of an ashe tree, bray them, and let them stande to mollifie fiue dayes in Vineger, then distill them in Balneo Marie, and with the water washe contynually the face the space of three weekes, and it will be whole.

To recouer a lost appetite.

TAke of Galingale, of Pepper, of Parsly seedes, of eche two drammes, make pouder therof, and with newe Hony make a Lectuary: of the which take morning and euening, the quantitie of a sponfull, two houres before meat.

To take away moles or spots which children take in their mothers bellye.

TAke in the Moneth of March the rootes of Auens, togither with the leaues, and being brayed, distill them thorowe a Limbecke, and with the water that shall be drawen therof, wash often the spots, or Moles, and they will be healed.

To heale the yelow iaundice.

TAke of Artemesia, of Scolopendria, of eche one handfull, of Wormwood the third part of a handfull, boyle them in white wine that is not sharpe, neyther sweete, vntill the thirde part be consumed, putting the Wormwood vnto it in the ende, and adding ther vnto of Sugar, cause the sicke partie to drinke foure ounces therof continually the space of nine dayes euery morning in steade of a sirop, and he shall be healed.

To remedie the griefes of the heade, which through the beating of the artiers, doe not suffer one to take sleepe.

TAke of Wormwood well brayed and boyled in water, and binde it vnto his temples vpon the griefe: which presently will mitigate the paine, and cause him to take a pleasant sleepe.

To heale the Ptisick occasioned of grosse and viscous humors.

TAke of Gentian, of Calamus aromaticus, of ech halfe an ounce, of Aristologia longa, one ounce: beate them into fine pouder, and mixe therewith honye of Roses, and make a lectuarie, of the which you shall giue vnto the sicke person a spoonefull, in the Morning two howres before he eate meat, and you shall see a happie successe.

Against grauell or any other viscous matter ingendred in the reynes.

TAke of marshe Mallow rootes foure ounces, of Butter one ounce and a halfe, of hony three ounces, of raine water as much as sufficeth, braye the rootes, and putting euerye thing into a possenet, boyle them vntill the rootes be well sodden, and being taken from the fire, straine it through a linnen cloth; or searce, and cause the sicke person to drinke fiue ounces thereof fasting, let him vse this certaine dayes, and you shall see a verie happie successe.

To drie vp the milke of the brestes.

TAke a new earthen pot to boyle with, and annoint it with oyle Olive, and put therein as much Turpentine as you please, then set it to the fire, and let it boyle a little: after put into it two pieces of linnen cloth, which may drinke vp the Turpentine, then spread them vpon a bord, and put vppon them of the pouder of Olibanum, and apply them vnto the brest where the dugges begin, and you shall haue your purpose.

To

To heale children that haue wormes.

TAke of Aloes, of white Diptamus, of Centian, of worme seede, of eche one scruple, of Butter as much as sufficeth, make therewith an oyntment, with the which you must fill halfe a Nuts shell, and binde it vpon the nauill of the childe, and in one night it will remedie him, it is a thing well proued.

To mitigate all kindes of griefes.

AFter the Moneth of Maye is passed, take of the coddes that Elmes bring forth among their leaues, and take out the water within them, and put it into a vessell well stopped, and set it in the sunne twelue dayes, then annoint therewith euery part that is grieued, and it will make a happy successe.

To cause milke to discende into the brests.

TAke of the herbe and seeds of Dill, boile them with Lentils, and giue the broth therof to drinke, and it will cause a maruelous effect: or else giue hir the oile of Annis seedes with Fennell seedes, and you shall haue a good successe.

Against yexings occasioned through crudicie of the stomacke.

VNto Annis seedes boyled in wine and then dried, put thereunto of Cinamond, and of Mastick, of eche like quantitie: and being made into fine pouder, vse it in your meates as a medicine that hath bene proued.

To remedie the stinking of the breath, happened by eating of Garlicke, or suche like meates.

TAke a quantity of the rootes of Beetes, and roste them in hote embers, and being eaten, they will do the effect: or else for the like cause giue the partie to eate raw Beanes, or Rew.

To heale the bitings of mad dogges.

TAke of the leaues of Figtrées, of the flowers of Camomill, and of Garlicke, of eche like quantitie, braye them, and applie them plaister wise vpon the euill.

To prouoke the flowers vnto a woman.

TAke of Labdanum as much as sufficeth, make thereof a Pessarie: and mixe therein of the pouder of Myrrha, and of the iuice of wake Robin, and applie it vnto the place of nature, and you shall sée a verie good successe.

An excellent remedie against the dropsey.

TAke of Assarum one ounce, infuse it in a little Barrell of sweéte wine by the space of thrée Moneths, then straine it, and cast away the Assarum, and giue of the wine to drinke morning and euening vnto the sicke person, and you shall sée a maruelous successe.

Against the falling sickenesse.

TAke of Labdanum, of Casia lignea, and of the iuice of Wormwood clarified, of eche one scruple: braye them together, and make thereof thrée pilles to take one houre after supper, and vse to doe the like many times.

Against the weakenesse of the stomacke through colde.

TAke of Casia lignea, of Mastick, of Fennell séedes, of eche halfe a dramme: and beeing beaten togither, make a pouder, and giue it to drinke fasting, being dissolued with the iuice of Wormwood.

To remedie the desire to vomit, and to restore the appetite that is lost.

GAther Centorie the lesser, at such tyme as it beginneth to flower, that is in the end of June, & being minced smal togi-

ther

ther with the flowers, distill it through a Limbecke, and of the water which shall be distilled, giue three ounces vnto the sicke person to drinke thereof morning and euening fasting, and it will heale him. It healeth also the Collick, and causeth the procreation of deade creatures.

Against the bitings of all venemous beasts.

TAke an Onyon, and braye it with fresh Rewe, Salt, and Hony, of ech like quantitie, put it vpon the biting. And it is maruelous.

Against the mistes, droppings, and redness of the eyes.

TAke of the flowers of Cherie trées at their time, distill them in Balneo Mariæ, and put of the water into the eyes of the diseased, morning and euening colde, and it will worke the intent.

Against the hardnesse and swelling of the liuer or milt.

TAke Iuie and make it tender by infusing it ten dayes in wine, vntill it become rotten. Then boyle it vntill the wyne be consumed: straine the iuice, & mixe it with oyle Oliue, and ware, & make an oyntment, wherewith annoint the swellings.

To purge the Matrix of a woman.

TAke of Gum Serapine, of Myrrha, of Cichorie, of eche like quantitie, braye them, and with oyle of Camomill, and hony, dissolue them, and make therof a plaister, and hauing made a suppositorie, put it into the place of nature.

Against the Ptisick.

TAke of Saffron one scruple, of Muske halfe a graine, mixe them, and dissolue them in good wine, and giue it vnto the sicke partie to drinke.

To remedie olde inueterate griefes of the head.

TAke of Gum Arabick, of Myrrha, of Saffron, of Euphorbium, of eche three graynes: braye them all togither, and mixe them with the white of an Egge well beaten, then applye therof vnto the temples and forehead, and presently you shall haue helpe.

Against Hemerodes that appeare not.

TAke of the herbe Cinoglossa, and distill it by a Limbecke, and of the water that shall be taken therof, giue vnto the diseased to drinke the quantitie of three ounces in the morning, and he shalbe hole, but if they shall be apparant and come forth, wash them often with peces of cloth bathed in the same water, and they will be healed.

Against drie choughes.

TAke wilde Daucus, and boyle it in wine with the rootes also, vntill they be thorowly sodden, putting therevnto a little quantitie of drie figges: then straine it, and giue the sicke person to drinke of the wine oftentimes, and he shalbe healed.

To remedie the griefe of the Hemerodes, and the chappings of the fundiment.

TAke of Bole Armenick, of Gum Arabicke, of Mastick, of Sanguis draconis, of Myrrha, of drie Roses, of the flowers of Pomegranates, of eche three drammes: make of all these a pouder, then take of fresh butter one ounce, of oyle of Roses three ounces, of the iuice of the leaues of Leekes three drammes, of the iuice of Filopendola foure ounces: set the iuices, butter, and oyle vnto the fire, and boyle them vntill the iuices be consumed: then put therevnto the other things being beaten into fine pouder, and make therewith an oyntment to annoynt the griefe.

An

An other for the same.

TAke of the greaſe of a Ducke and of a Hen, of eche one ounce, of oyle of Roſes two ounces, of ware three drammes, of the yelkes of rawe egges one, of Opium in pouder one dramme, of Saffron halfe a dramme, mixe them all togither, and make therof an oyntment.

To heale the windineſſe and other paſsions of the Matrix.

TAke of Gallia muſchata, of Labdanum, of Nutmegs, of Caſtor called in Engliſhe a Beuer, of the rennet of an Hare, of Bdelium, of eche two drammes, of Baye leaues, of Spikenard, of Maſticke, and of Mirtell beries, of eche two ounces, of Oleum Nardinum, fiue ounces, of oyle of Nutmegs one ounce, of white ware three ounces, diſſolue the ware with the oyle, and put therevnto the other things being finely brayed, and in the ende put vnto it the Nutmegs, and make an oyntment without fire, and making rolles of Piche annoynt them with this oyntment, and put them into the conceyuing place of the woman.

To remedie the diſeaſe of the pleuriſey.

TAke of the flowers of red Poppie, which grow amongſt Wheate, and drie them in the Sunne, and hauing made them into pouder, giue a little therof vnto the ſicke in his meats and drinkes. Then annoint the place of the griefe with oyle of Liſartes being warme, and you ſhall ſee the effect.

To heale the diſeaſe called Tigna.

Tigna, a diſeaſe which cauſeth the heare of the beard or head to fall away.

TAke Nuts with their ſhels, drie them vppon a Hearth, and make them into pouder, then mixe it with olde Larde of a ſwine without ſalt, and therewith annoint the griefe, and preſently it will be healed.

To remedie the griefe of the brestes, and to cause milke to discende.

TAke of Percely rootes, and of the rennet of an Hare, of eche halfe an ounce, of Storax calamite, three drams, of newe oile of sweete Almonds three ounces, of Barly meale one ounce and a half, make ther with a plaister, and lay it vpon the brests.

Against water and windinesse in the testicles of children.

TAke foure rootes of white Lillies, of Line seedes, of Beane flowres, of eche one ounce, of Comin, of Daucus, of eche foure drammes, of Brimstone one dramme: of the fruite of Ciperus halfe an ounce, of Bdellium dissolued in vinegar two drammes, of oyle of Camomill sixe ounces, boyle the roots and bray them: and with the water of the decoction boyle the meale, and mixing all togither, make a playster, and applie it colde vnto the griefe.

To heale scabbed hands occasioned through the French disease.

TAke of the leaues of Nettles one handfull: of Cinamonde, and of Cloues, of eche two drammes: boyle them in water, and bathing the handes in the fume therof, they will be hole.

To stop the superfluous bloud of the flowers.

TAke of the herbe called Virga pastoris, and make it in pouder, and giue two drammes therof to drinke in a potinger of the broth made with Peason, and it will stoppe: or else boyle it in vinegar, and being brayed, applie it vnder the nauill, in maner of a plaister, and it will worke the like effect.

To heale shronken and stiffe sinewes.

TAke of Ceruce, of Rosin, of olde oyle, of eche one ounce, of Gum Amoniack, of Galbanum, of the confection Ciphodea,

phodea, of eche one ounce: of wax foure ounces. Make an ointment and vse it.

To remedie the euill countenance which proceedeth of the Dropsey.

After the body is well purged, the sicke must take morning and euening before meate, one of these morsels folowing. Take of the pouder of Dia lacca, of the pouder of Dia curcuma, of eche one dramme, of the seedes of Southistle two drammes, of Lignum Aloes, of Cloues, and of Saffron, of ech halfe a scruple, of Sugar fiue ounces: dissolue the Sugar with water of Agrimonie, and make the confection into rolles, euery one conteyning one dramme and a halfe.

To remedie the euill colour of the face.

Take of the rootes of Turneps, and of the rootes of Acorus, and being washed, distill them with a Limbeck, and of the water that shalbe drawen therof cause the sicke to drinke fiue ounces at once, continuallye the space of fiftene dayes before meate, and you shall see a verie good successe.

Against the inflammation of the liuer.

Take of the iuice of Endiue three ounces, of the iuice of Liuerwort two ounces, of mundified Tamarindes six drams, of red Saunders in pouder one dramme and a halfe, of fine Sugar as much as sufficeth, dissolue the Sugar, with the Tamarindes, and make a lectuarie: of the which, the sicke partie must take one ounce euerie day.

To remedie the mistes or dymnesse of the sight.

Take of Rape seedes, and make Comfets therwith, as you do of Annis seedes, of which the sicke vsing to eate, shall finde maruellous ease: or else take of the ashes of the heads of Swallowes two drammes, of good Honie three ounces, of the iuice of Fennell one ounce: put them into a viall of glasse couered

close at the top, then boyle it in Balneo Mariæ vntill halfe be consumed: and of that which remayneth, drop into the eyes early in the morning, and a little before supper, and at night when he goeth to bed, let him vse this euerie day.

To remedie the want of hearing.

TAke of white Eleborus, of Saffron, of Sal niter, of Castoreum, of eche one dramme, of Vinegar, of good Hony, of eche one ounce: boyle all these togither, and dipping therein a locke of woll, put it warme into the eare.

Against the trembling of the hart.

TAke of Cloues, of Cinamond, of ech two scruples, of white Ben and red, halfe a dramme, of Saffron halfe a scruple, of Graines, of Ginger, of Galingale, of eche halfe a scruple, of Iacints, of Smeralds, of Saphires, of the bone of an Harts hart, of eche one scruple, of Golde leaues fire, of Margarites preperated two drammes, of Conserue of Roses, and of Buglosse, of eche one ounce and a halfe. Beate into pouder euerye of the foresaide thinges by himselfe, then put them altogither into a Morter with halfe a pounde of Sugar, and put therevnto halfe a pound of the sirop of the rindes of Ceder apples, and make a lectuarie, of the which, the sicke must take early in the morning, and at after none, and one houre before he sup, the quantity of half a sponefull at a time, and after it, let him drink two sponefuls of wine aromatized that is sweete and pleasant.

Against the impediment of smelling.

TAke of the seedes of Nigella infused in vinegar one ounce, being first dried in the Sunne: of Castor, of Nutmegs, of eche one dramme, of the seedes of white Ben, and red Ben, of Galingale, of white Pepper, of Origanum, of Calamint, of eche two scruples: of Costus, of Serapine, of Rew, of Basill seedes, of eche one ounce. Make pouder therof, and binde it in a fine linnen cloth, and smell often vnto it.

Against

Againſt wormes in children.

TAke of Gotes milke halfe a potinger, and quench therein a péece of burning Iron. Which milke being giuen vnto the childe to drinke, will cauſe him to auoyde the wormes from beneath.

Againſt great and ſwollen gummes.

CAuſe the partie to kéepe many times in his mouth the iuice of Purcelane: or elſe the Wine of white Oliues, which are not ripe, being warme: or elſe let him holde in his mouth oyle of Lentils. After this it auaileth to ſprinkle the gummes with the pouder of the ruſt of Iron or Copper: or with the pouder of Plantine ſéedes.

Againſt the opilations or other defectes of the liuer.

TAke and diſtill through a Limbeck Dodder, at ſuch time as it bringeth forth ſéedes, and giue to drinke thrée ounces of the water that is diſtilled, vſing to take it morning and euening, and you ſhall ſée an excellent ſucceſſe.

To remedie moles or ſignes which children haue when they are borne.

TAke of the rootes and of the herbe Auens, and diſtill them in the ende of May through a Limbeck, and with the water waſh the childe often in thoſe places, and it will heale him.

To heale the comming forth of the nauill of children, and the ruptures within them.

TAke of the herbe Perfoliaton, and braye it, and put it vpon the nauill of children oftentimes, and you ſhall ſée the effect. The like effect is ſéene, if you take a péece of linnen cloth and being burned, to lay it vpon the nauill with a little oyle Oliue. The pouder of the ſéedes of the ſaid herbe giuen in wine, or in milke vnto children, healeth the ruptures within them.

To remedie the retention, and to cause a woman to auoyde the skin called Secundina.

TAke and boyle in white wine the flowers of Pulegium, and being stilled, giue the woman foure ounces therof to drinke fasting, and if that be not sufficient, put thereunto a little of the iuice of Leekes. It helpeth to the lyke intent to giue the woman foure ounces of the iuice of Borage.

Against the griefes and swellings of the Matrix, occasioned through ventositie after the birth.

IF she be without an Ague, and knoweth the griefe to proceede of ventositie. Take of Mustarde seedes, or of Rape seedes, and boyle them in water, and therwith make fomentation vnto the place. But if it happen through inflammation, or through euill purging, with an Ague, cause the woman to drinke a dramme of the pouder of Pionie rootes in broth: or else boyle in broth of the flowers of Camomill, and cause hir to drinke therof.

Against the prefocation of the Matrix.

MAke pouder of the leaues of Gourdes, and take a dramme thereof, and being dissolued in good wine, giue it hir to drinke, and at euerie time that she drinketh thereof, she shall finde a maruellous effect.

The ende of the first Booke

Of the fourth and last part of the Secretes of the Reuerende Maister Alexis of Piemount.

The second Booke

Against putrified or rotten wounds.

TAke of the iuice of bruſed leaues one pounde, of the iuice of Semper viue, and of Ariſtologia longa, of eche three ounces, of Uerderame, and Ariſtologia rotunda, of eche one ounce, of oyle Oliue three ounces, of Ware as much as ſufficeth: make an oyntment, and worke therwith, and you ſhall haue your deſire.

To remedie bruſes or ſtripes of the ioynts.

TAke of the herbe called Maudlenwort, and boile it in water, and being taken out braye it, and applie it vnto the bruſed place, which with reſoluing the bloude that is there congealed, will heale it.

To heale a Fiſtola.

TAke of the rootes of Gladiola one ounce well brayed, and put therevnto of Uerderame, and of oyle of Tartar, of eche one dramme, and put therof into the ſore.

To remedie moyſt ſores or ſcabbes in childrens heads.

TAke of white Sope foure ounces, of Paritarie three ounces, of Sulphur viuo, three drammes, braye them altogither, and with the iuice of the foreſaide herbe make a liniment: and the heares being ſhaven awaye, annoynt therewith the childes heade: and the nexte day following, waſh the head with

Sope, in the which shall be mired the foresayd herbe, and vsing it thus certaine times, he shalbe healed.

To heale the itch.

TAke of oyle of Nuts, of the iuice of Fumiterre, of ech three ounces: with Ware make an oyntment, with the which, after he is washed, if the diseased be annoynted, he will be hole.

To remedie olde sores of the legges.

TAke of Aristologia longa, and of Aloes Epatice, of ech one ounce: make them into pouder, and with Hony of Roses worke it into a paste, and put therof vpon the sores, but before it be applied thereunto, mundifie them with oyle of Tartar, or with the decoction of Myrrha, and within fewe dayes he wyll be hole.

Against the hardnesse and stiffnesse of sinewes occasioned through woundes.

TAke twelue Frogges, of Swines grease, one pounde, of oyle of Bayes two pounde, of Bay berries made in pouder two ounces, of white incense in pouder one ounce, boile all these togither vntill the bones of the Frogges be seperated from the flesh, then straine them thorow a linnen cloth, & make an oyntment. Wherwith annoynt the diseased member at night when the partie goeth to bed, and then wrap it with the skin of a dog. And in the morning washe it with this decoction following. Take of the rootes and leaues of Agrimonie, of the rootes of Wallowes: boile them in water vntil they be tender, and wash the member oftentimes therewith, and you shall haue good successe.

To take out thornes or any other thing fastned in the flesh.

TAke of the rootes of the herbe Narcissus, and of the meale of Cockell, as much as you will, braye them and mire them with Hony, and put them on the euill.

To

To diſſolue dead bloud, happened through ſtripes, or falling from ſome high place.

TAke of Commin and Salt of eche one ounce, of Hony foure ounces, make your pouder, and put it into a poſſenet, or earthen boyling pot with the Hony, and let it boile a little, then annoynt the griefe therwith, and you ſhall ſée a good ſucceſſe.

Another which worketh the ſame effect.

TAke of Wormewood that is gréene thrée handfulles, of the gréene leaues and rootes of Conſolida two handfulles, of Camomill, of Melilote, of eche one handfull, of the meale of Fenegreke, and of Linſéedes, of eche thrée drammes: of the meale of Beanes foure ounces, of the meale of Barlie, and of groſſe Branne, of eche one ounce and a halfe, of Daucus, of Annis ſéedes, of eche one dramme and a halfe, of oyle of Camomill, of white Lillies, of Roſes, and of Butter, of eche fiue drammes, of Saffron one ſcruple, make a plaiſter and applie it vnto the griefe, and you ſhall ſée a verie excellent experience.

Againſt impoſtumes and griefes of the Hemerodes.

TAke a white onyon well roſted in the embers, make it very cleane, and being brayed, mixe it with the meale of Fenegréeke, of Linſéedes, and of Camomill flowers as much as ſufficeth, and put therevnto a little Butter, and foure graynes of Saffron, and lay it vpon the griefe. It helpeth alſo the paynes of the eares cauſed of colde or groſſe humors.

To ſtop the bleeding of woundes.

TAke of the herbe called Alchimilla, and of Sanicola, of eche one handfull, boyle them in raine water: then take of earth wormes brayed, and ſtrained thorow a linnen cloth into the decoction. Of the which, the partie drinking foure ounces at a time morning and euening, you ſhall ſée a good ſucceſſe.

To dissolue the bloud congealed in the body, caused through wounds or other accidents.

TAke of Alchimilla, of Fennell, of Sage, of Persly, of ech one handfull: of Annis seedes, of Fennell, of Isope, and of Enula Campana, of eche two ounces: boyle all these in two pintes of water vntill the thirde part bee consumed, and drinking oftentimes of the saide decoction, you shall see a maruellous experience.

To remedie festered and inflamed woundes.

TAke of the iuice of the herbe called Pimpernell and of Semperuiue, of eche halfe a pounde, of oyle Diue one pounde: put them all into a vessell to boyle, vntill halfe be consumed, then put therevnto of Butter foure ounces, of Verderame halfe an ounce: make therof a verie perfite oyntment.

To heale woundes wherein were fastened thornes, or other such like things.

TAke of the iuice of Pimpernell that beareth red flowers, and mixe therwith of Diptamus, and of the stone Calamitis, and make a plaister with Swines grease, and applie it vnto the wounds, and you shall haue your intent.

To remedie cankers in woundes.

TAke of the rootes of Bruscì, and make pouder therof, which being put into the wounds will heale them. Or else put vpon them the iuice of Marygoldes the greater. Or the herbe Taxus barbatus burned and made in pouder, and so layde vpon the Cankers.

To remedie the Kings euill.

WAshe the sore and wartes with the decoction of the rindes of Capers: then take a Serpent, and hauing cut away his head and tayle, put the other part into an earthen pot that hath

hath holes in the bottome, and being well luted both aboue and beneath, put vnto it an other pot as a receiuer, which you shall cause to stand vpon a pot filled with water, which shall boyle so long vntill the Serpent be dissolued into oyle, vnto the which adding the pouder of the rootes of Capers, annoynt the griefe eight dayes therwith, and it shall be healed.

Against the Kings euill in children.

TAke of the iuice of Sothernwood, and of marsh Mallowes, and of the Mucillage of the kernels of vnripe grapes, of ech like quantitie: lay them being all mixed togither vpon the sore. But if it be hard, dissolue in the sayde iuices, of Gum Armoniack or of Bdelium, and vse it as a plaister vpon the euil, and you shall see a happie successe.

Against all sores and angrie pushes, as the Canker or the disease Phadagena.

Phadagena is a running canker or pocke which in short space eateth the flesh to the bones.

TAke of the decoction of the rootes of Liquerice, and in that boyle the leaues, seedes and rootes of Matrisilua, vntill the decoction become as thicke as Honye, then laye it vppon the wounds, and it will drie them maruelously, it is a verie approued medicine.

To wash away spots and red pimples or wheales in the face.

DIstill with a Limbecke of glasse in Balneo Mariæ, the flowers of Matrisilua in the beginning of June. And with the water that shall be distilled, wash the face often, and he shall haue his intent.

To heale ruptures within one, happened through falling from an high place, or of some other cause, and to dissolue the congealed bloud.

TAke of Cinquefoyle in the middest of May, with the rootes, and being brayed, distill in a Limbeck, of which water giue

foure ounces to be drunke at one time in the morning fasting, and also in the euening: and it is maruellous.

Against sores of the nose, and of the mouth, and also of the French pockes.

TAke of the iuice of common Houndes tongue, and of the iuice of Plantine, of eche three ounces: of Lyæ two drammes. Make first your pouder, and then thicken it at the fire, and vse it: but if they be the French sores or swellings: take of the foresaid iuices made thicke, and putting therevnto of Oximel squilliticum, worke of it vpon the sores, and you shall see a singular effect.

Against wounds that penetrate.

TAke of the iuice of Sanicola, and being dissolued with water of Cerfolium, giue the wounded to drinke therof, and within short space he shalbe healed; or else giue the water of the same herbe distilled in the middest of May to drinke, and it doth the like effect.

To take away the blackneſſe of wounds.

TAke a quantitie of Rocket, and take out the iuice, and being mixed with the gall of an Ore, annoynt therewith, it will cause the place to seeme white.

Against griefes occasioned through rupture, or vnplacing of bones, or in the members.

BOile in water of ℈ rootes of Rocket, and being brayed, make a plaister, and lay it vpon the place, & the intent will follow.

To dissolue the blackneſſe of the skin happened through stripes, or other cause, and for to heale the sores of the naturall places of women, and swelling of the brestes.

TAke of the herbe called Craines bill, and distill it in the ende of Maye, and of the water which shall come thereof washe little

little bagges of linnen cloth, and put them into the woundes three or foure times a day. And for the brests, the herbe Asclepiade brayed and layd vpon them, is verie good.

Against all kindes of flixes of bloud, and to heale the hurts of the bowels and of the bladder.

TAke out the iuice of the herbe called Cauda equina, and being mixed with a little iuice of Endiue, giue foure ounces therof vnto the sicke to drinke euery morning. The like effect is done by drinking the water of the foresayde herbe distilled with a Limbecke.

Against the swelling and griefe of a mans yarde.

WIth the water of the aforesaide herbe distilled throwe a Limbecke, you shall keepe the member being [illegible] washed with linnen clothes bathed in the same water. [illegible] you shall haue your intent.

Against the Kings euill.

TAke of liquide Piche, of ware, of vine of chidren, and of meale of Barly, of eche as much as you please: mixe them togither, and putting therevnto a little oyle Oline, lay thereof many times vpon the griefe.

Against putrified gummes.

TAke and boyle Isope in water, with the which washe the gummes, and they will be hole.

To take away the putrifaction of wounds.

TAke of the iuice taken out of the rootes of Incensaria, and mixe it with Turpentine and wars, and hauing made an oyntment, laye it vpon the wounds, and you shall see the successe.

Against vicious humors, which are caused of the itch, or like effects betwene the flesh and the skin.

TAke of Alchimilla, of Camomill flowers, and of the herbe Iaccea of ech one handfull: boyle them in good wine, of the which giue to drinke foure ounces eyght mornings continually fasting, in which space let the diseased washe the infected parts twice, and he shall be hole.

To heale wounds quickly.

TAke of the toppes of the leaues called Coltes foote, and annoynt them with Hony, and lay them vpon the wound, and as sone as they be drie, put on other fresh ones. And continuing so three dayes, you shall see a good successe.

To heale that kinde of breaking out that is like vnto a Leprosie.

TAke of the iuice of Lapathum acutum, or of Sorell, mixe it with oyle of Nuts, and Turpentine, of eche like quantitie, then boyle it and straine it thorow a linnen cloth, and put thereunto of Tartar in pouder the thirde part of one of the foresaide partes, and make an oyntment, with which annoint the griefe, and it will doe the effect.

Tartar signifieth dried leyes of wine, in English is called Argill, whereof be.ij. sorts, white and red.

To heale broken bowels of children.

TAke of water of Lentils, and take out the iuice, and washe therein little bagges of linnen cloth, and lay them vpon the rupture: putting first the bowell into his place, and by drinking after it the pouder of Alchimilla certaine daies, he shalbe hole.

Against pimples or knobbes of the legges, and naturall places of women, with redneſſe and burning.

TAke in May the leaues and stalkes of Louage, and being brayed, distill it in a Limbecke, and with the water washe peeces of linnen cloth, and lay them vpon the infected partes.

To

To remedie the gallings of the feete and cankers.

TAke of the fruite of Liguſtrum, braye it, and take out the iuice, with the which waſh the ſores, and they will be hole. The water of the flowers of the ſame fruite diſtilled and applied vnto cankers, worketh a marueilous effect.

To heale olde ſores.

TAke of the iuice of the leaues of white Lillies, with a little vinegar and hony, vnto the quantitie of the iuice, and being boyled, lay therof on the ſores.

To remedie a blit or blaſt, and to heale Cankers.

TAke of Lunaria, and of Pimpernell, of eche like quantitie, take out the iuice, and waſh therewith the infected partes, and they will be hole.

To cauſe nayles that be ſcaly to fall away.

TAke of the ſeedes of wilde Mintes, of Linſeedes, of eche like quantitie: bray them, and mire them with honye, and laye therof oftentimes vppon the nayle, and you ſhall ſee the ſucceſſe.

A remedie againſt infection of the lunges, and the Ptiſick.

TAke of the leaues and ſeedes of marſh Mallowes, and boyle them in milke or wine: of the which, giue the ſicke to drinke euery morning, and he will be hole.

To heale the ſores of the mouth, and throte.

TAke of the leaues of marſh Mallowes, and boyle them in wine and Honye, putting therevnto Roche Allum, and being ſtrayned, let it ſtande to cole, and with that decoction cauſe the diſeaſed to waſh his mouth and his throte oftentimes, and it will heale him.

To heale Ringwormes, Cornes, and sores of the feete.

TAke liquide Allum, and boyle it in hony, and with that annoint the foresaid griefes, and it will heale them. Also the water of Hony distilled, healeth and mundifieth the woundes being layde vnto them with peeces of linnen cloth washed in it.

Against the flixe of the bloud of Emerodes, and sores of the priuie members

TAke of Melilote, of Fenegreeke, and of Linseedes, of eche like quantitie, braye them and mixe them with the white of an Egge, and make a plaister, and lay it vpon the sore.

Against the putrifaction of the gummes, and sores of the mouth.

TAke of the leaues of Mintes and boyle them in wine, and a little vinegar, let it cole, and with the decoction wash well your mouth, and it will helpe the teeth, purge the corruption of the gummes, and make a sweete breath.

Against blites and waterie scabbes that are in the heads of children.

MAke of the iuice of Mintes, and put therevnto of Brimstone and vinegar well mixed togither, and with a fether dipped in the sayd liniement, annoynt the griefe.

Against woundes and all putrified olde sores.

TAke of Milfollie, and of Sanicola, boyle them in water, and straine them thorowe a linnen cloth, and with the decoction mixe the meale of Fenegreeke, with like quantitie of the fat of a Cote, and halfe as much oyle Oliue. Dissolue them at the fire, and putting ware therevnto make an ointment.

Against colericall impostumations, as blytes and blastes, and such lyke.

TAke of the flowers of water Lillies, of Roses, and of Violets, boile them in wine of Pomegranates, vntill the wine be

be consumed, and of the herbes being brayed and colde, lay vpon the sore.

To remedie the griefes of the bowels, and watry ruptures.

TAke water Lillie flowers when they are ripe and perfite, and distill them in Balneo Mariæ, and of the water giue the sicke to drinke, two ounces thereof morning and euening by the space of ten or twelue dayes, and it will heale him.

Against the griefes of the ioynts.

TAke of Keylons and mundifie them from the kirnels, and braye the polpe with the leaues of greene Kew, and applye it vnto the euill.

To heale the broken bowels of children.

TAke of Paritarie, of Cinquefoyle, of Camomill, of Iermaunder, of eche one handfull: boyle them in water, with the which, make a bath for the childe, and bath him therein three houres a day, by the space of three dayes, and let him drink in the bath halfe an ounce of Perfoliaton, and being come out of the bath, let him be annoynted with this oyntment. Take of oyle of Camomill one ounce and a halfe, of the seedes of Perfoliaton in pouder two ounces, put therevnto of Ware, and make an oyntment, of the which annoynting the childe by the space of eight dayes, you shall haue good successe.

To heale the scorchings made with fire, and fretting sores.

TAke Perforata, and being brayed, put it vppon the burnings and sores and you shall haue your intent.

To remedie the hurts of the scull.

TAke of the iuice of Pimpernell, and wash therein peeces of linnen cloth, and put them oftentimes vpon the hurt, and it will be quickly healed.

To heale corrosiue hurts called commonly the Wolfe.

TAke of the leaues of Plantine one handfull: of Pomegranate flowers, of the nuts of Ciperus, of the wood and fruite of Balme, of Allum Zuccarino, of eche one ounce: of Mummia halfe an ounce, boyle them togither in Plantine water, and in the ende of the decoction put vnto it of Camphora one dramme, and with the decoction wash the griefe often. It helpeth likewise to wash the sore with water of Radishes.

Against wounds and ruptures of the naturall places of women, and to stop the flix of bleeding of the nose.

DIstill in a Limbecke in June, the rootes of Lekes, and in the water distilled, washe peces of linnen cloth, and put them vpon the sore. Wash likewise Bombace in it, and put it into the nose, and it will stop the course of the bloud.

For to heale one that falleth from some high place.

TAke of Tansey, of wilde Tansey, and boyle it in water and Salt, and giue vnto the sicke to drinke of the decoction and you shall see a good successe.

To stop the bloud of the Matrix, and of the vrine, and of wounds, and to heale the blacke pimples or wheales in the legs.

IN the midst of May distill through a Limbecke the leaues of an Oke: and of the water giue sixe ounces vnto the sicke to drinke, and he shall be healed of the sayde griefes, and if in the said water you wet the Tow of Hempe, or peces of linnen, and wash the pimples or red legges inflamed, the medicine wil be effectuous.

To stop the bleeding of wounds.

TAke of the doung of Pecockes, and dissolue it with water of Sage distilled when it hath flowers, putting therevnto a little

little Muske, and dipping a little Bombace in the said mixture, binde it vpon the wounde.

Against the flix of the bloud of the Emerodes.

BRaye Scabious and put it vppon the Hemerodes, and it will doe the effect. Or else boyle the foresayde herbe with the rootes of Taxus barbatus, and let the pacient receyue the fume from beneath.

Against the Hemerodes and crestie swellings of the fundiment, and rednesse of the face.

TAke of the iuice of blinde Nettles, and annoynt the places, and you shall haue your intent. Bath also the crestie impostumations of the fundiment with peces of linnen cloth dipped in the iuice, or in water distilled of the sayde herbe, and they will be healed. And so likewise a red face.

Against spitting of bloud.

TAke and boyle wilde Time in vinegar and Hony, and giue the diseased foure ounces of the decoction to drinke euerye daye: or else take the iuice of the sayde herbe, and being mixed with vinegar, cause the sicke to drinke halfe an ounce thereof, and it will heale him.

Against the ruptures of the feete and of the hands occasioned through the French disease.

TAke a Squill, deuide it and boyle it in olde oyle vntill it be tender, then braye it in a Morter vntill it be brought to the forme of an ointment, with the which annoint the ruptures.

Against the burnings of fire.

BAthe oftentimes in the daye the place of the burning with peces of linnen cloth dipped in water of Taxus barbatus distilled through a Limbeche: or else with Barbers lie, and it will be hole. The like effect is done by annoynting it presently

with Hony, which causeth that the member become not full of bladders, nor grow to be vlcerous.

To heale eares that auoyde matter.

TAke a quantitie of Turpentine, with the like of oyle, and Hony mixed togither, and put therof into the eare, and you shall see a maruellous effect.

Against scabbes and itch.

TAke of the leaues and flowers of Taxus barbatus, distill them in a Limbecke, and in the water that shall be distilled, wash peeces of linnen cloth, and put them often vppon the infected part.

Against the Leprosie.

TAke of Tapsia, of Eleborus niger, of Mustarde seedes, of Nigella, of Paritorie, of eche one dram, of Euphorbium, of Scammonie, of Sandarack, of eche fourtene graynes, of Costus, of Coloquintida, of Rew, of Mandrake, of Staphisagria, of Sal niter, of eche halfe a scruple: being well mixed, braye them into pouder, and being dissolued in vinegar washe the infected place, and you shall see a good successe.

Against itch, and swelling of the Hemerodes.

TAke of the leaues and rootes of Tormentill, and being brayed, boyle them in vinegar, and therwith wash and emplaister the infected places.

To heale Cankers.

BRay the rootes of Turbit into pouder, and being mixed with Hony, lay it vpon the sores, and you shall haue your intent.

To heale the sores of the naturall places of women.

TAke Veruene, and distill it in the ende of June, and with the water that shall be distilled, wash those places, and keepe therein a peece of linnen cloth bathed with the same water.

To

To heale griefes of the eyes, and to make cleare the sight.

WAsh the eyes with the foresaid water, and distill of it into them many times a day, and you shall see a trim successe.

Against the galdnesse of the feete, or other parts of children.

TAke leaues of Semperuiue, and being well brayed with the larde of a Swine, and oile of Roses being made liquide, straine it thorow a linnen cloth, and the iuice which shalbe gotten thereof boyle with white wine, and in the ende, put thervnto, of Mastick, and of Incense, of eche one dramme: and therewith annoint the places.

To mundifie putrified wounds.

TAke of dead Nettles beaten into fine pouder, and of Aristologia, of eche like quantitie: and the thirde part of one of these of Verderame: mire them togither with the iuice of the herbe Sanicola, and oyle Olive, and make a plaister and vse it with good lucke.

Against griefes of the necke through stripes, or other occasions.

TAke of Mastick two ounces and three drammes, of oyle of Roses, and of ware, of eche one pounde, of the marrowe of an Hart one pound, of the fat of Chickens one pound, of the fat of a Goose one pound, of the grease of a Sow two poundes, of the Mucillage of Fenegreke nine ounces, of Linseedes, and of the iuice of marsh Mallowes as much more as of them all: of Camomill a little bundell, of Dill seuen little braunches. Bray the Mastick, and being mired with oyle of Roses, boyle it with a soft fire, and mire the iuices with the ware in an other vessel, then straine them all, and put therevnto the Mastick with the oyle of Roses, and mire them at the fire, putting therevnto the ware. And being taken from the fire, put the ointment into a vessel of glasse. Which you must apply in maner of a plaister.

Panaritio, is a disease which often breedeth in ones fingers.

To remedie the disease Panaritio.

TAke of the leaues of an Oke, and braye them well with Sope, and laye them on the griefe: or else bray marsh Mallowes with Barrowes grease and crummes of bread, and lay therof vpon the euill. It helpeth also to annoint the place wyth the filth of the eares. Also it healeth to take Keysons, the kernels taken out and brayed with Incense, & laid vpon the griefe.

Against the chappes of the fundiment, and spots in the face.

TAke of the oyle drawen out of the sedes of Bombace, and bath often the place of the fissures therwith. It helpeth likewise the blackenesse and spots of the face. Also the pouder of a dogges head burned and layd thereon, healeth the said griefe.

Against the swellings and sores of the Hemerodes.

TAke of Terebinthe one ounce and a halfe, of Birdelime two scruples, of Tutia of Alexandria three ounces, of Litarge of Siluer, of Cerusse, of Coperous, of eche two ounces, of Plantin fiue drammes, of olde oyle one pounde, braye those things which are to be brayed, and then mixe them togither, and with the saide mixture annoint the place vntill it be healed.

To remedie the flix of the bloud of the Hemerodes.

TAke the iuice of Leekes and giue thereof vnto the sicke to drinke: or else annoynt the Hemerodes with the fat of a Swan. It helpeth also to burne a spunge not washed, and being made into pouder, to giue thereof vnto the sicke to drinke: or else to cause him to drinke of the rennet of an Hare or of an Hart in strictiue water.

To heale the swellings of a mans yarde.

TAke the fat of the reynes of a sheepe, and put therevnto the pouder of a Pummace stone burned, and of salt finely beaten in pouder, and put thereof vpon the swolne & sore member.

To

To heale deepe sores in the legges.

TAke the gall of a Swan, of Turpentine, and of Ceruse as much as you please, and being well medled, annoynt the place often therwith: or else take the bones of the Jawes of a Swanne, or of an Hog, burne them, and lay of the ashes vpon the sore.

Against the griefes, sores, putrifaction and stinch of the eares.

TAke of the iuice of Rew, and boile it in the rinde of a Pomegranate, and distill thereof into the eares: or else mire the gall of an Ore, or of a Gote in a vessell of earth, and being made hote vpon the embers, put therof into the eares. It helpeth also to take the gall of a Gote mired with the milke of a Cowe, and put warme into the eares.

To heale chappes in the heades of the brests or teates.

TAke of the shell called Blatte Bizantie, and burne it, and mire the ashes with Butter, washed with Rose water, and put therof vpon the sore, and in short space it will heale them.

To heale sores of the legs happened through scaldings.

TAke of olde oile three ounces, of white ware, and of Ceruce, of eche two ounces, of the fat of a Wether halfe an ounce, of Minium, of Lye, of eche halfe an ounce, of Sanguis draconis, and of Camphora, of ech three drammes. Mire them all togither, and make a Cerote according to Arte.

To heale a west growing on the eye liddes.

TAke drie figges and boyle them in wine and Hony, then braye them well, and put therevnto a little Galbanum, and lay therof vpon the cuill: or else put theron of Castor dissolued with Hony: or of the ashes of a burnt Swallowe mired wyth Hony, and he shall haue his intent.

To take away the griefe of the eyes which happeneth of a stripe.

TAke the yolke of an Egge, and mixe therwith ynke and oyle of Roses, and closing the eye, laye vpon it a peece of lynnen cloth dipped in the same mixture, and it will be hole: or else washe the eye with the water that proceedeth from grene Willowes when they be cut, and it will worke the like effect.

Against chappings of the lippes, and of the heads of womens brests.

TAke the braine of a Goose, and meddle it with the braynes of an Hart, and annoynt the lippes: or else take of Litarge of Siluer, of Myrrha, of Ginger, of eche as you please: and make thereof pouder, and with Virgin ware, Hony, and oyle Oliue, as much as sufficeth, make an oyntment, which will be maruelous. But before you lay on the ointment, wash the lips, with spettle, and then with a little peece of linnen cloth lay the oyntment vpon the griefe.

Against chappes vnder the tongue.

TAke Inke and mixe it with the pouder of Hermodactiles, and laye it vpon them. And in the beginning take Sal Armoniack and beate it finelye, and laye of the pouder vppon the griefe.

Against a Fistola growing in a womans brest.

FIrst wash it dailye with warme wine, wherein hath bene boyled Myrrha, then take of Sarcacolla, and of Aloes of eche as you please, and being brayed, mixe them with Honye, and hauing made therwith a little bag, put it into the Fistola. Taking heede, that if it heale not, you put vnto it the gall of an Hen, or of some other creature, and leyes of olde wine, and with this, most certainly you shall haue your purpose.

To

To remedie the impostumation of a mans yarde, and windinesse of the bottome of the bellie.

AFter you haue done the vniuersall regiment of letting of bloud, annoynt the member with Aloes dissolued in wine. And to driue away ỹ ventositie of the belly, vse to fomentate the place with the water of the decoction of Aristologia rotunda.

Against hot impostumations of the testicles.

TAke of the meale of Beanes, of the meale of Barlye, the leaues of Henbane, of eche as you please, braye them and mixe them with the sayde meales, and oyle of Roses, and laye them vpon the sore.

Against colde impostumations of the testicles.

TAke of the pulpe of Keysons, of the meale of Beanes, and of the pouder of Commin, meddle them with Honye, and make a plaister: or else take wilde Calamint brayed with Leuen, Salt, and Butter, and make therof a plaister. It helpeth also to emplayster the place with the meale of white Cicers mired with Hony.

Against the discending of the intrales into the purse of the testicles.

TAke of Acatia, of the nuts of Cipres, of Marferon, of drie Kelw, of Bay berries, of Galles, of Gum Arabick, of eche twentie drammes, bray them and searce them finely. And if he be of a ripe age, make a plaister with the glew of a fishe dissolued in vinegar. If it be a childe, make the plaister with the Mucillage of Psillium. And let him drinke wine tempered with the decoction of Cipres nuttes.

To remedie a rupture or breaking.

TAke of the filing of Iron, of the heares of an Hare, of eche one ounce and a halfe, of Cipres nuts three drammes: of

Mummia, of Sanguis draconis, of Incense, of ech one dram. Make Pilles therof with the iuice of Millifolie: of the which, giue vnto the sicke person a dramme or somewhat lesse at a time, after his age. And at night when he shall take them, lay vpon the rupture a plaine pece of Lapis calamitis.

To draw bloud from the Hemerodes.

TAke a locke of woll and dip it in the iuice of Ciclaminus, and lay it vpon the Hemerodes. It helpeth also to put thereon the iuice of Onyons with the gall of an Ore.

To stop the flix of the bloud of the Hemerodes.

TAke an Ele, and hauing taken out the guts, cut of the head and tayle, and reserue only the middle part, and being wel washed, bray it and put it into a possenet well leaded, and let it boyle, pressing it often downe with a spatter, and gather the fat which shall come thereof, with which annoynt the Hemerodes, and cast vppon them the pouder of Filopendola rootes, but if the Hemerodes doe not appeare, dip a locke into the sayd fat, and sprinkle it with the sayde pouder, and put it into the fundiment.

Against rupture of the hands and feete caused through colde.

TAke of the fat of a Beare, and annoint the griefe therewith, or else take sea Crabs and burne them into ashes, and mire therwith Hony, and annoint the sore. It helpeth also to annoint with Hony mired with the hoofe of an Asse burned into ashes. Sandarack dried is verie good to remedie the same griefe: or else Charabe brayed and dissolued with oyle of Roses.

Charabe, is the true kinde of Amber, which serueth for medicines.

To close vp wounds.

LAye vpon the woundes pouder made of the leaues of an Oke, and presently they will be hole: or else take the flowers of Taxus barbatus brayde and layde vpon the sore. It

helpeth

helpeth also to boyle the tender toppes of Iuye in wine, and being brayed to laye them vppon the woundes in maner of a plaister. Also the leaues of Willowes brayed and layde vppon the woundes, doe heale them.

To generate flesh in wounds.

TAke drie Pitche, and make thereof fine pouder, and put it vpon the sore. The like effect doth the pouder of Incense, or Iuie, giuen by themselues: or the pouder of Polley of the mountaine, or the leaues of the Pinetree, or of an Elme.

Against brusings within the flesh and armes.

TAke and boyle Uecches or Orobo in wine, wherein first hath bene decocted Saffron, and being brayed, vse it as a plaister vppon the stripe or bruse. It auayleth also to annoynt the place with oyle of Rcubarbe. Or else to laye the leaues and rootes of Enula vpon it in maner of a plaister.

Against the shrinking of sinewes.

TAke Salt and Brimstone brayed, and being medled wyth Hony, laye therof vpon the griefe. It auaileth also to drinke a dramme of the iuice of Gentian tempered with water: or else to make an Imbrocation vpon the place with the decoction of Sumack. It remedieth also to make a plaister of meale and Hony, and to laye vpon the griefe: or else the pouder of the stones of Reysons mired with vinegar, and therewith to annoint the place. The like effect is done to emplaister the diseased place with Rewe well brayed.

Against the hurts of the sinewes and arteries.

TAke Oysters with their shelles, and braye them, and adde thereto of Myrrhe, of Incense, and of Fig dust medled together, and laye therof vpon the sore. It helpeth also to take and braye the flesh of ground Snayles, and being medled with fig dust to lay it vpon the hurt.

To heale the prickings or cuttings of sinewes.

TAke Salt and boyle it in oyle, putting thereunto of Turpentine, and so laye it upon the punture, and it will prohibit shrinking: or else laye upon it this plaister following. Take of Diaquilon one pound, of Gum Ammoniack, half a pound, of Mastick, and of Incense, of eche one dramme: of yelow ware halfe a pounde, and therwith make a plaister. It remedieth also the swellings of the sinewes, to take the flesh of a Ducke, or the gall of a Wolfe layd upon them in maner of a plaister.

Against paine of the sinewes.

BAthe the place with warme lye, and giue the partie thereof to drinke, and the paine will cease.

To ease the paine of wounds.

TAke of the meale of Lupines, and of Barlie, of eche lyke quantitie, and with warme water or lye, (if it be in a place of sinewes,) make a plaister, and laye it thereon.

Against the superfluous flesh of wounds and wormes of the same.

LAye upon it the pouder of Assa fetida, and it will take it awaye: or else take the ashes of burned woll, and lay it theron. It helpeth also to take the pouder of wilde Calamint, or of Scordeon which will consume the flesh, and cause the wormes to die.

To take away the blackenesse of wounds.

TAke of the iuice of Rew, and mixe it with Hony, therewith annoint the place, putting thereunto of the gall of an Oxe. The like effect is done by taking the fat of an Asse and annointing the place therwith: or else boyle in Hony a peece of fresh Cheese without Salt, and put it upon the wound.

To

To remedie the disease Panaritio.

TAke the blossomes of wylde Elmes with Nigella, and therwith emplaister the place. It helpeth also to laye vpon it the iuice of Liquerice.

To open ripe impostumes.

TAke greene Nettle seedes, and Salt, and being brayed together, put it vpon the Impostume. The like is done by taking the yelowe part of the dung of a Cocke mixed with the yolke of an Egge and a little Saffron, and layd vpon the Impostume: or elle take the rote of Narcissus, and being brayed with Hony and Meale of Orobo, make a plaister and vse it. Also the dung of a wood Doue mixed with Meale of Cockle, and boyled with wine, being layd vpon an Impostume, doth open the same.

Against festred cankers.

TAke of Inke, of Auripigmentum, of quicke Brimstone, and of Salt Gemma, of eche like quantitie, dissolue the forsayde thinges in vinegar, and put them into an earthen possenet that is not glased, and close it well that the fume maye not go forth, and boyle it vntill it become ashes, then make pouder of it, and wash it with vinegar that is warme, and put of the sayd pouder vppon the sore, presently at the quenching. And after, lay of this ointment vpon the sore. Take of red Hony clarified, of the fat of a Gote, of the filings of Copper mixed therwith, and so make an oyntment.

To heale sores that are moyst and hard to close.

TAke of the tops of Figtrees, burne them & make ashes therof, or infuse them in water certayne howres. And being strained, put vnto it freshe ashes, renuing it in such sort diuers times. And with the said water washe the sayd sore oftentimes a daye, and put of this pouder following vpon it. Take of the

ashes of Dyster shelles two drammes, of Aloes Sicotrine brayed one dramme, and put therevnto of the ashes of Sea Vrchins, and medle it togither with Swines grease, and you shall see a good successe: or else put into the wounde the flowers or seedes of Dill burned, and they will doe the like. Also it helpeth to take the herbe Virga pastoris, and bray it, and then to put therof into the wound.

Against fretting sores.

TAke of oyle of Radishe rootes, and of Salt, bray them togither, and lay them plaister wise vpon the sore.

To heale sore tetters.

Cinabrium is that which is called Vermilion.

TAke of wax, of Cinabrium in pouder, and of oyle of Roses, as much as shalbe sufficient. Make therof an ointment: Or else bray Cockle and Brimstone, and mire them with Vinegar, and make an oyntment.

A verie excellent water for tetters.

TAke of Roche Allum, of Sal niter, of eche one ounce, bray them into pouder, then strayne them thorowe a linnen cloth, of quicke siluer one ounce, working it verie much with a pestell. Then put it into a Still of glasse with a long necke, and heate it at the fire, vntill it begin to boyle, then close well the mouth of the Still, and let it boyle vntill it cease of it selfe. Then take it from the fire, and let it cole, sprinkling it wyth strong vinegar, after set it vnto the fire againe to boyle, and breaking the vessell take out the pouder within it, and take of the iuice of Celendine purified at the fire, and of strong vinegar, of eche halfe a pounde. Medle all togither, and being boyled, distill them through a Felt. And reserue the water to kyll tetters. The like effect is done to washe the place of the Ringwormes or tetters in the euening when you go to bed with water of Turpentine distilled, with holding at his face a verie fine cloth. In the morning wash it with warme Persly water, and then with Rose water, and the effect will be marvellous.

Against

Against burnings or scurfes in the face, which appeare like vnto a Leprosie.

TAke of quick Brimstone one ounce, of Camphire one dram, of the bones of a Cuttle one ounce, of the marrow of a Calfe two drammes, braye them all seperately by themselues, and meddle them in a pounde of Rose water, and halfe a pounde of the water of Lillies, and set it in the Sunne, stirring it euerye day with a sticke, and therwith annoint the soze.

An other.

TAke of Litarge one ounce, of Camphire and of Ceruce, of eche one once and a halfe, of quicke Brimstone one ounce, of Camphire one scruple: of Swines grease that is freshe and strained two ounces, of the iuice of Quinces one ounce, braye those things that are to be brayed by themselues, and then meddle them all in a Mozter, and kéepe it in a vessell of glasse vntill you will occupie it.

To heale sore legges.

TAke of Coltes foote, braye it, and lay it vppon the sozes: oz else take the iuice of Agrimonie, and washe therein péces of linnen cloth, and put them vpon the sozes, and presently you shall sée the experience.

To heale legges that are hard, swollen, and sore.

WHen by the vsing of other medicaments the griefe is not healed, make a fumigation vnto the legge with Vermilion and Incense, as they vse to doe vnto the French disease, filling your mouth with Wine, and képing the leg couered, that it maye receyue the perfume, and by vsing it so twyce oz thrice at the most, it will be hole.

To heale the burnings of fire before they bladder.

WAsh the burnt place often with colde lye: oz else annoynt it presently with Hony, but if it be soze, annoint it with

Inke, and it will be hole: or else take ashes of the dung of Pigeons burned, and mired with oyle of Roses and ware, as much as is sufficient, make thereof an oyntment, and laye it vpon the sores.

To heale one that is fallen from some high place.

TAke colde water and drinke therof presently: or else take a dramme of the pouder of Bittonie, and drinke it with water. It helpeth also to take of Lacca, of Myrrha, of Saffron, of eche two drammes, of Fenegrecke, of Castor, of eche halfe a dramme: of Bole Armenick three drammes, bray them into pouder, and giue thereof to drinke oftentimes with wine well mirt with water.

To heale one that with a fall hath hurt one of his members.

TAke of Branne, and of Salt well brayed, and with Honye make a playster, and put it vpon the sore: or else make pouder of the barke of a Pine tree, and with oyle of Mirtels, and ware, make an oyntment.

To preserue a member that is striken, from impostumation.

LAy vpon it Terra sigillata: or else emplaister it with the leaues of Sumack, and you shall haue your intent.

To take away the signes that remaine of blowes or stripes.

ANnoynt the place with the iuice of Radishes, or else with Hony, in which is dissolued the seedes of Radishes brayed. It helpeth also to annoynt the place with Honye and Salt medled togither.

To heale brusings of the nayles.

TAke Onyons and mire them with the iuice of Barlie boyled, and lay therof vpon the sore: or else bray the seedes of

wilde

wilde Mintes, and with Hony make a liniment, and if there be put vnto it Linseedes well brayed, and layd vpon the nailes that be bruised, they will be hole.

To heale sores proceeding of itch in the naturall places of women.

TAke of the tender leaues of an Oliue tree, and of Iuie, and of a Bremble, and of swéete Pomegranates, braye them well and dissolue them with olde wine, then take a peece of fresh rawe flesh, and couer it with the foresayde leaues being brayed, and so let hir kéepe it in hir naturall place one night. In the morning let it be taken out, and wash the place within with the decoction of Mirtels made with wine, and doing thus, within few dayes she will be hole.

Against the sores of the mouth of the Marrix happened in procreation.

TAke drie Rose leaues brayed, and washe them with wine, and annoint therwith a suppositorie made of the heares of an Hare, and put it into the Matrix, and wash it with a sharpe Lotion.

Against burning sores of the Matrix of women with childe.

TAke swéete Almonds brayed, and mixe them with the marrow of an Oxe, and boyle them in water, putting thereunto a little meale, and being colde, annoynt the Matrix within therwith. And after wash it with the decoction of Mirtels.

To heale the prickings of the sinewes.

THe hurts of the sinewes happen eyther through stripes, or bicause they are pricked, or foyned with some sharpe thing, or that they are cut with a swoorde or knife, or some suche like instrument, and through the sharpe féeling thereof they cause men to incurre into verie great paines. If therefore the sinew

be pricked or stricken, it is necessarie to open the place with two straite incisions, to thende the humor may issue out, and if the bodie be full of bloud, then must you let the veine bloude, but if it be full of euill humors, it is necessarie to purge it, but if there be made no incision, the paine may be mitigated, by giuing issue vnto the putrified matter, in vsing fomentation vnto the place nigh vnto the pricking, with oyle of verye ripe Olives that is as hote as maye be suffered: or else lay vppon the place warme Turpentine, in such persons as are of tender complections, but in strong bodies, and of hard flesh, lay vpon the place the pouder of Euphorbium mired with olde oyle: or else take of vinegar nine ounces, of liquide Piche one pound, of Oppoponack two drammes. Dissolue the gum in vinegar, and mire therwith the Piche, and lay it vpon the punture. It helpeth also to take quicke Brimstone with olde Leuen, or the iuice of Wertworth with the saide Leuen layde vpon the sore. Or the dung of a wood Doue, or Serapine, put vppon the punture. Taking heede, that if the place of the punture doe not putrifie, to vse this Cerote following. videlicet. Take of olde oyle one ounce, of ware three drammes, of Euphorbium, one dramme, mire them and worke therwith. You may also lay vpon it Propolios by it selfe, and it will much auayle, if the sinewes be vered with inflammation, so that they putrifie, put vppon them this Cataphasme. Take of Barlie meale, and of Beane meale, or of Orobo, and boyle them with Lie, and Oximel, and lay it vpon the inflamed member. If the member be vncouered through the wound, it can not then sustaine the sayd medicines bicause they are very sharpe. It shall be necessarie therfore to put vpon the wound Lime that hath bene oftentimes washed, and dissolued with a good quantitie of olde oyle: or else Turpentine of the Firre tree, with the leaues of Centorie the lesser, brayed and mired togither: or else put thereon the oyntment called Tutia simplex, but if the wound be dolorous, bath the places about it with olde oyle that is warme, and lay vpon it vncleane woll, or oyle mixed with vinegar. Mundifie the

wounds.

wounds with woll dipped in sodden wine, or else vse these rolles dissolued in sodden wine. Take of Allum thrée drammes, of Incense halfe an ounce, of Mirrha one ounce, of Vitriol two drammes, of the flowers of Pomegranates one ounce and a halfe, of the gall of a Bull sixe drammes, of Aloes one ounce, and make therof little pastels with wine.

An excellent and precious oyntment to heale the rupture of the scull.

TAke of Oppoponack, of Bdellium, of Ammoniack, of eche thrée drammes, of Rosen, of Gum Elemi, of eche one ounce, of Olibanum, of Myrrha, of Sarcacolla, of eche one dramme and a halfe, of oyle of Roses foure ounces, of Ware two ounces. First dissolue the Gummes with Vinegar, and straine them: in the ende mixe with them the other thinges finelye made in pouder, and make thereof an oyntment.

To mollifie hardnesse.

TAke of the residence of Oleum Irinum, of oyle of white Lillies, of oyle of Sisamine, of oyle of sweete Almondes, of eche one ounce, of Saffron in pouder one dram, of the grease of a Badger one ounce, of white ware two ounces, of Rosen foure ounces. Make a Cerote according vnto Art.

A most precious oyle to heale a wounde in xxiiii. houres.

TAke of the flowers of S. Johns wort, of the flowers of Rosemarie, of eche one handfull, put them togither into a glasse, and fill it with perfite oyle, and close well the mouth of the glasse that no aire go out, then let it stande in the sunne, the space of thirtie dayes, & in cleere nights also. And when the oyle shall haue gotten the colour of the flowers, strayne it, and put vnto it of Gynger one dram, and a little Saffron dissolued in good wine, then set it in the Sunne againe the space of. xviij.

dayes, and annoynt the woundes with the sayde oyle being warme, twyce a day, and you shall haue your effect.

Against spitting of bloud, through rupture of a veine.

TAke of the iuice of Plantine, of the iuice of Pimpernell, and of Bursa pastoris, of eche fyue ounces, of Bole Armenick one pounde, of Gum Arabick burned, and of Gum Dragagant, of eche one ounce, of Amilum, of Sanguis draconis, of Terra sigilata, of Acatia, of Spodium, of Hipoquistidos, of the beries of Mirtels, of eche ten drams, of glew of Parchment, made with ỹ iuice of sower grapes two ounces, boyle the iuices with the foresayde things brayed: in the ende put them into the Morter, & worke them a good space togither, putting therevnto the whey, & make an oyntment thereof to annoynt the brest.

To heale sores of the legges.

TAke of the sewet of a Wether fyue ounces, of oyle of Roses, of eche two pounde, of Vinegar eyght ounces, of newe Ware, ten ounces, of Litarge brayed foure ounces, of Terebinthe, of Rosin, of eche two ounces, bray altogither in a vessell vntill the vinegar be consumed, alwayes stirring it with a sticke, vntill it become a Cerote.

An other for the same.

TAke of Turpentine thrice washed with Sorell water, foure ounces, one rawe yelke of an Egge, mixe them well, and put therevnto of the iuice of Smallage foure ounces, and boyle it vntill it come vnto the forme of an oyntment. Then take of Aristologia, of Centaurie the lesser, of Gentian, of eche two drammes: pouder them and make an oyntment.

Against all inflammations of the reynes, and the running of them.

TAke of oyle of Sisamine, of Violets, and of Roses, of eche one ounce and a halfe, of Ceruce, of Olibanum, and of Mastick,

Mastick, of eche one dramme, of Camphire one scruple, of the meale of Amilum ten drammes, of Rose water one ounce, of whites of Egges twelue, of white Ware fiue ounces, of Bole Armenick ten drammes: dissolue the Ware with the oyles, and when it is colde, mixe the other things that are in pouder, and make an ointment to annoint the reines.

To heale sores that are inflamed.

TAke of burnt Leade one pounde, of Litarge brayed one ounce, of Ceruce washed halfe an ounce, of vinegar, and Hony of Roses, of eche one ounce, of oyle of Roses three ounces, of the yolkes of raw Egges three, make an ointment in the morter and vse it.

Against stripes or brusings.

TAke of the rootes of Consolida the greater and lesser one pound, of the meale of Beanes foure ounces, of Camomil, and of Mellilot, of eche two ounces, of Butter three ounces, of the iuice of Wormwood and of Comin, of eche one ounce, boyle the rootes vntill they be tender, then put vnto them the other things, and bray them well, and make a plaister, and laye it vpon the sore.

To heale the Panaritio, and euery other griefe which happeneth vnto the endes of the fingars.

TAke of oyle of Mastick, of oyle Oliue, of eche two ounces, of Antimonie one dramme, of Ceruce washed, of Leade burned, of Tutia preperate, of eche halfe a dramme, of white Ware one ounce, of white Turpentine of the Pinetree washed thrice with white wine one ounce. Dissolue the Ware with the oyle and Turpentine, and then put vnto them the other things that are in pouder, and make an ointment.

To heale scurfe or scales in the head, beard, or browes.

TAke of the leaues of an Elme when they be tender, braye them, and with a presse get out the iuice, with the which annoint the sore, and it will be hole for certaintie.

To remedie the scortications of children through occasion of vrine, or of some other sharpe humor.

TAke of Litarge brayed one ounce, of oyle of Violets three ounces, of the whites of Egges one, of the iuice of Plantine, and of Semperuiue the lesser, of eche fiue drammes. Make an ointment and stirre it well in the Morter, and annoynt colde all the griefes that come of heate as rawnesse of skin and such other.

To remedie the running of the reynes occasioned of a sharpe cause, and to heale the scortications which they make.

TAke of the iuice of Virga pastoris, of the iuice of Plantine, and of the iuice of Compherie, of ech two ounces, of Camphire one dramme, three whites of Egges: of the meale of Amidum two ounces, of Ceruce one ounce, of Litarge halfe an ounce, of Incense prepared with Rose water fiue ounces, make an oyntment in a Morter of Leade, and being colde annoynt the yarde vnder the string.

To remedie spots and markes, and to take away all superfluous growing of flesh in any part of the body.

TAke of the rootes of wilde Cucumbers, of white Nyll, of the rootes of Coloquintida, of eche one ounce, of Ceruce, of Litarge, of Tartar, of eche one dramme and a halfe, of the rootes of Canes that are greene, of Serapine, of Pigeons dung,

dung, of eche two scruples, of oile of Sisamine, of oile of wheat, and of Iuniper, of eche one ounce and a halfe, of white ware two ounces, of the iuice of Orenges foure ounces, of the whites of Egges one, of Camphire one dramme. Braye the rootes and boyle them with the oyles vntill they be almost tender, and then straine them. Then take the iuice of Orenges, and the Camphire, with the white of the Egge, and mire well these three things togither, then put the ware into the said oyle, and when it is dissolued, let it stande to cole, and in the ende meddle them altogither, braying those thinges that are to be brayed, and make an oyntment, with the which annoynt the place warme, and it will doe the effect.

To heale sores of the brests.

TAke of Hony sixe ounces, of the meale of Barlie one ounce and a halfe, of the yolkes of raw Egges two, of Myrrha, of Sarcacolla, of drie Roses, of eche one dramme, boile the meale with Hony, then put vnto it the other things in pouder, & vse it.

To make oyle of Balme, which hath these vertues following.

TAke of clere Turpentine one pounde, of white Incense foure ounces, of Gum Elemi sixe ounces, of Bay berries foure ounces, of Mastricke, of Galingale, of Cinamonde, of Cloues, of Nutmegs, of Cubebes, of eche one ounce: bray the foresaide things grossely, and mire them with Turpentine, and put them all into a Stillitorie of Glasse with the receyuer, and distill them with a little fire, there will come forth the first water, and the seconde of much value called Balme waters, in the ende will come forth the most perfect called Balme. This oyle healeth wounds, especially those of the sinewes, the Canker, Fistolaes, Leprosie, and the disease called Noli me tangere, in touching the place twice a day with the saide oyle. It healeth a Carbuncle or Boch, and all kinde of Poyson. And being put into wounds, it bringeth out broken bones, and hea-

leth ruptures, and annointing the temples therwith, it helpeth the memorie.

To heale wounds of the legges happened of scaldings.

TAke of oyle Olive three ounces, of white Ware, and of Ceruce, of eche two ounces, of the sewet of a Wether one ounce and a halfe, of Minium, of Lie, of eche halfe an ounce, of Sanguis draconis, and of Camphire, of ech three drammes, meddle them all togither, and make an oyntment, and laye it vpon the sore.

To close vp woundes.

TAke of oyle of Roses, of greene oyle Olive, of eche fire drammes, of oyle of Mirtils, of Vnguentum populeonis, of eche three ounces, of Plantine leaues, of Solatrum, of eche two handfulles, bray the herbe and mire euery thing togither, stirring them well euery day, in the ende strayne them thorow a Boulter or linnen cloth, and put vnto the strayning, of ware foure ounces, and dissolue it at the fire, stirring it with the spatter, and while it is warme, put therevnto of Litarge of golde and of siluer, fire ounces, of Braile burned three drammes, of Ceruce two ounces, of Camphire one dramme, of Tutia prepared two drammes, of burnt Lead fire drammes. Worke them in a Morter of Lead the space of two howres, and make an oyntment, vsing it with good successe.

To heale sores which through drie distemperature of those parts cannot be healed.

TAke of Barlie water fire ounces, of Mallowe leaues boyled in water two ounces, of meale of wheat halfe an ounce, of the polpe of Almonds brayed two ounces, of clarified Hony one ounce, of Saffron half a scruple, of Swines grease a little. Braye them all and make a plaister, then take of oyle Olive two ounces, of Turpentine halfe an ounce, of Ware as much as sufficeth, make a liniment: first put of the liniment into the sore,

sore, with peces of linnen cloth, and vpon that put the plaister, and within short space you shall haue your intent.

To remedie dolorous sores of the ioynts.

TAke of oyle drawen out of ware by Alcumistrie, and of oyle of yellowe ware, and put thereof into the sore, and it wyll worke a maruelous effect: or else put about the sore, cloutes dipped in oyle of Brimstone boyled, and it will doe the effect.

To remedie brusings and sores happened of stripes, or otherwise.

TAke of Turpentine washed sixe ounces, of white Ware fiue ounces, of Mastick two ounces, of Vernice, of Sarcacoll, of Rosen, of eche one ounce, bray those things that are to be brayed, and hauing made pouder, dissolue the Turpentine with the ware, and put therets the pouders, and make an oyntment.

To heale the hardnesse of the feete.

TAke of the Mucillage of marsh Mallow seedes, of the Mucillage of Colewort seedes or Cabishes, of eche one ounce, of the fat of a man, of the fat of a Beare, and of a Greye, and of freshe Butter, of eche halfe an ounce, of Ware as much as sufficeth, make a soft oyntment and anoynt the knobbes.

To remedie dolorous sores happened through colde distemperature.

TAke of Turpentine two pound, of Brickes or boyled stones sixe ounces, of Mastick, of Storax, of ech one ounce. Burne the Brickes and quench them in oyle, and being brayed, mixe them with the other things, and distill them by a Limbecke, the first liquor that commeth forth will be water, the seconde and thirde will be oyle apt to heale such sores: or else vse in this case oyle of Turpentine by it selfe, and it will make a very happie operation.

To take away superfluous flesh which groweth in woundes.

THe intent of the Phisition is to drie it vp with medicines which doe not fret, as with Tutia, Antimonie, Galles or barke of Incense, these sayd mettals being washed and decocted, bathe first the flesh with this decoction, and then you may applie them vnto it. Take of Incense, of Mastick, of eche one dramme, of Rose leaues, of Mirtils, of Rew, of eche halfe an ounce, of Sage halfe a handfull, of Roche Allum one dram, boyle them in water and wash the flesh therwith, and then put on the pouder aboue written: and if you can not drie it with the said remedies, take of water of Plantine, of Roses, and of Nightshade, of eche foure ounces, of Opium one scruple, of crummes of breade two ounces, of Argentum Solimatum, foure scruples, worke the Sublimate well vppon a marble, then mixe all togither, and boyle them vntill halfe the water be consumed, then straine it thorow a grosse linnen cloth, and put the thred or bagges, and lockes into the said water, boyling them a little, and then expresse it somwhat, and reserue it to put vpon superfluous flesh that groweth, vntill it be consumed.

To heale sores that happen thorow wormes.

TAke of Ceruse, of Polij montani, of eche halfe an ounce, of liquide ship Piche, as much as sufficeth, mixe altogither in a morter, and make a liniment, considering that if the wormes be generate through the euill habite of the bodye you must vse vniuersall medicines to consume the superfluous humiditie, as by letting of bloud, and by drinking water of Guacum, and vppon the sore put Vnguentum Rosatum with Precipitate, or Vnguentum Apostolorum.

To heale sores happened of broken bones.

TAke and braye the rootes of Dog Fennell dried, and making pouder thereof, put it into the sore. Likewise the rootes of

of Ireos, of Aristologia rotunda made in pouder doth helpe them: or else take Oppoponack with water of Sulphur, and touch the broken bone therewith, and it will sequestrate it, and cause the bone to come forth.

To remedie the gummes of the French disease.

TAke of the rootes of wilde Cucumbers, of the rootes of Ireos, boyle them vntill they be tender, of the which take one pounde. Then take of Ammoniack, of Serapine, and of Galbanum, of eche two ounces, of Storax liquida one ounce and a halfe: of the fat of a Beare, of Butter, of eche one ounce, of quicke siluer not extinct two ounces, make a plaister and put it vpon the gummes.

To kill wormes in children.

TAke of red Corall, of the meale of Lupines, of the horne of an Hart burned, of Nigella, of eche one scruple, of oyle of Roses, of oyle of Wormwood, of eche one ounce. Put them all into an Orenge, being made hollow at the top, and boyle them in hote embers: then expresse it, with the which expression annoynt the stomack and nauill of the childe, and put vpon it the rinde of the Orenge rosted, and you shall see the effect.

Another for the same disease.

TAke of Aloes Cicotrine, of the rootes of white Diptamus, of Gentian, of Worme seede, of the seedes of Purcelane, of eche halfe a dramme, of the gall of a Bull halfe an ounce, of Scammoney one scruple. Bray them and mire therwith Butter: with the which fill the shelles of two Nuttes, and binde one vpon the stomack, and an other vppon the nauill. It will kill the wormes, and cause them to auoyde beneath.

A verie precious water for diuers infirmities.

TAke of Cloues, of Nutmegs, of Ginger, of Maces, of Setwell, of Galingale, of long Pepper, and of rounde, of the

sprigges of Juniper, of the rindes of Ceder apples, and of Orenges, of Sage, of Basill, of Rosemarie, of Margerome, of Mintes, of Bay berries, of Pulegium, of Gentian, of Calamint, of Elder flowers, of white Roses and red, of Spike, of Lignum Aloes, of Cubebes, of Cardemomes, of Cinamond, of Camepitios, of graines, of Calamus Aromaticus, of Mastick, of Olibanum, of Aloes Epatici, of drie figges, of Reysons, of the sædes and leaues of Dyll, of the sædes of Artemesia, of Dates without stones, of sweete Almondes, of Pine kirnels, of ech one ounce, of Hony the weight of them al. Bray them and mire them with Aqua vitæ thrice the quantitie of all the residue, and put them into a Still well luted, and let them infuse the space of two dayes, and put vnto it the Recipient, and lute it well, putting it vnto the fire: then chaunge the Recipient after ye haue drawen the first and second water, which haue one selfe vertue, that is to heale the wounds being applied vnto them with peces of linnen cloth, they heale also the Cankers, the Fistolaes, Carbuncles, & the disease called Noli me tangere. And putting a drop thereof into sore eyes, within the space of nine dayes it healeth them. And a drop being dronke with white wine, healeth the disease of the reines. It helpeth also the Hemerodes, washing them with the sayd water. It helpeth the griefes of the Matrix by drinking two drammes in broth, washing with the sayd water all the places that are sore through any colde cause, and contraction of the sinewes, and it healeth all colde infirmities. The thirde water that shall be drawen, will be of a red colour, and thereof must be ministred continually the space of halfe a spoonefull at a time. It helpeth Leprosies, Dropsies, Ptisickes and the colde Coure.

An oyle like vnto Balme, very profitable for diuers sores.

TAke of cléere Turpentine. iij. pound, of Incense, of Lignum Aloes, of ech thrée drammes, of Mastick, of Cloues, of Galingale, of Cinamond, of Nutmegs, of Cubebes, of Cum Elemi,

mi, of eche two drammes, braye those thinges that are to be brayed, and put them into a Still of Glasse, and let it settle the space of fiue or sixe dayes. Then distill it vpon the embers, first with a soft fire, then encrease the fire so much that al the things be distilled. And taking it out put it once againe to distill in an other Stillitorie, causing it to stande in infusion, and hauing set the Still in Balneo Mariæ, you shall distill three liquors: the first will be a cleere water, and will swim vppermost: the second liquor will be an oyle through more distillation, and putting thereto a sufficient quantitie of fire, you shall get out the thirde oyle. The sayde oyle with annoynting, helpeth sore sinewes, and by annointing Cankers and Fistolaes therwith, it helpeth them verie much, and with touching the sores, it causeth them to close vp. It helpeth the Leprosie, the Carbuncle, and drinking a drop or two in broth or in wine, it healeth the passions of the Matrix, and all inward griefes, it draweth out perished bones, being put into the wounds, it healeth them, and annointing the temples, it maketh a good memorie.

Against superfluous winde in the left side, called in Italian Melancholia mirachiale, and the disease called Sincope.

Sincope signifieth swounding.

TAke of red Roses three ounces, of Ciperus two drams and a half, of Cloues, of Mastick, of Spikenard, of Asarabacca, of eche one dramme, of Maces, of Cardamomes, of Nutmegs, of eche halfe a dramme, bray euerye thing, and put thereto of Myrobolanes Emblici halfe a pounde, boyle all togither in foure pounds & a halfe of water, vntill two parts be consumed, then straine it, and put therevnto of Hony halfe a pounde, and boyle it by decoction, and in the end put in the spices, and make a lectuarie: of the which giue vnto the sick two drams at a time.

To preserue from the pestilence.

TAke two Egges & make a hole vpon the top of ech of them, then take out the whites, and put into them so much whole

Saffron, as they may be filled vnto the middle, and let them be couered with other halfe shelles of Egges put vpon them, then let them boyle vpon the fire vntill they become red, then braye them with all the shelles, and put therevnto of white Diptamus, of Tormentil, of eche three drammes, of vomiting nuts one dramme and a halfe, of the seedes of Rocket the quantitie of the beaten Egges. Braye them all once agayne, and put therevnto of good Triacle the weight of all the receit except the Egges, and make a Leauarie. Of the which, giue two drams in the morning when the pacient riseth, before he go to labor.

A Ceare cloth for sore and swollen legges.

TAke of Camphire one ounce, of Minium, of Litarge, of eche two pounds, of burnt Lead one pounde, of Tutia fiue ounces, of oyle Oliue, of oyle of Roses, of eche fiue pounds, of Aqua vitæ fiue ounces, of ware as much more. Set the oyles vnto the fire, and being warme, put vnto them the Litarge, the Minium and the Lead, and worke it with a spatter, vntill it be come vnto the heigth of ware, in the ende put in the Aqua vitæ and the ware, and boyle them, putting in last of all the Camphire, and hauing made a Cere cloth, vse to keepe it vpon the sore, and you shall see a maruelous effect.

To remedie the commotion of the brayne through falling from some high place, or through other occasions and cuttes, when through the blowes men lose their speach.

TAke of red Roses, of the leaues and fruite of Mirtelles, of Pomegranate flowers, of Calamus Aromaticus, of Gallia Muschata, of Lignum Aloes, of eche one dramme, of Meale of Barlie, three ounces, boyle them in red wine, and Rose water, as much as sufficeth, and in the ende put therevnto one graine of Muske, and make a plaister to laye vppon the head, cutting first away the heares with a sharpe rasor.

To

To remedie the falling sickneſſe in children.

TAke of greene Smiraldes, of red Corall, and of the ſeedes of Pionie, of eche three drammes, of Storax calamite, of Roſemarye flowers, of Bittonie, of Cobwebbes, of eche one dramme, of Iuie berries halfe a dramme, braye them, and incorporate them with the gum of an Oke, and make a plaiſter, and put it vppon the cloaſure of children, and cauſe it to be kept thereon vntill it fall away of it ſelfe.

To heale the euill habite, and to cure them that haue the ſplene.

TAke of the filing of Steele preperate in vinegar fiue drams, of Citrack, and of Gum Ammoniack, of eche halfe an ounce, of ſirop of Biſantius as much as ſufficeth, make a lectuarie, of the which, take halfe a ſpoonefull at a time faſting.

A preſeruatiue againſt the peſtilence.

TAke of Saffron, of Setwell, of Tormentil, of Diptamus, of eche one ounce, of Triacle, of Mitridate, of Sugar, of Bugloſſe, of eche eight drammes, with the ſirop of the pilles of Pome Citrons, make a lectuarie. Of the which, giue to preſerue the partie according to his age. Bicauſe if he be aboue the age of.xv. yeares, giue him two drammes in the morning before meate with white wine, and after it, gyue him to maſtice Coriander ſeedes. If he be of the age of.xiiij. yeares, giue him a dramme and a halfe. And being vnder the age of.xiiij. yeares, giue him a dramme, and when he goeth out of the houſe, let him holde in his mouth a little of the ſayde lectuarie. In curing the plague, the foreſaid confection muſt be giuen, as ſoone as he feeleth himſelfe to haue the Ague, within the ſpace of.xviij. howres with the water of Sumack the quantitie aforeſaide according vnto age. It helpeth alſo all colde infirmities, or griefes, miniſtred with wine, or with Aqua vitæ, hauing firſt made the vniuerſall remedies, as purging, letting of bloud and ſuch like.

To remedie the discending of a Catarre through coldnesse of stomack.

TAke of red Rose leaues one dram, of Spikenarde, of Spica Celtica, of eche halfe a dramme, of chosen Cinamonde, of Maces, of Nutmegs, of eche one dram, of Mastick, of verye perfite Turpentine, of eche two scruples, of clarified Hony as much as sufficeth. Bray them, and mixe euery thing, and make therof a lectuarie.

To remedie the Kings euill.

TAke Vitriol and put it vpon the coales, and let it boyle and cast spume so long, that it become red. Then braye it, and put it to dissolue in Aqua vitæ, and being taken out, let it drie. And thus doe thræ times. In the ende put it into a fine pece of linnen cloth, and let it hang in a moyst place with a potinger or some other Recipient vnder it, for it will cast oile like vnto oyle of Tartar. Take as much of the sayde oyle, as of Aqua vitæ, and bathing therein a sponge, binde it vppon the sore, and in short space it will breake it.

To heale many infirmities with oyle of Sulphur.

TAke and giue two drops of oyle of Sulphur to drinke in the decoction of Pionie & Bettony the quantity of thræ ounces, it will heale the falling sickneſſe. If there be giuen of the sayd oyle to drinke in a little quantitie of Wormwood water, it will cause the appetite to come again. They shalbe healed of Agues which in the beginning of their fits drinke of this oyle with the decoction of Rosemarie, and of Wormwood. Take and boyle of the leaues of Germaunder brayed in wine, and of Pimpernell, and mixe therwith the rootes of Comphrey the greater, of S. Johns wort, of Birtels, of Centaurie, of Calamus aromaticus brayed, and washe therein little bagges, and put them into the woundes, and you shall see a marueilous effect. Take and boyle in water a quantitie of Agrimonie, and of Rie, and of the decoction giue two ounces to drinke at once with a

drop

drop of the sayd oyle: to kill the wormes in children. Take and boyle Garlicke in wine, of the which cause the patient to drink two ounces with a little of the sayd oyle to prouoke vrine. Take and boyle a Radish in wine, and put thereto a little of the sayd oyle, of Triacle, and of Mitridate, and giue it to be drunke, and washe the dolorus place, and it will heale the plague. Boile of Rosemarie, of Celendine, of the rootes of Calamus Aromaticus, of Basill, of Saffron, of eche a small quantitie, in wine, with the which wash the hands, the feete and the heade thrice a day, it will heale Melancholie, and adding thereunto a little of the said oyle, giue it to be drunke. Likewise the oyle being drunke with the decoction of Agrimonie, healeth the Ptisick, and giuen with the water of Ireos, & with Hony, it helpeth the Dropsey. It conserueth the radicall humiditie being ministred with Malmesey. And being giuen to drinke with water of Margerome, it healeth all the defects of the head, or with water of Balme, and of Bugloss. And also it healeth the griefes of the head, the disease Vertigine and Scotomia, if the body be purged, and then the sayd oyle be giuen to be drunke with water of white Lillies, it helpeth the Litargia. It prohibiteth dreaming in sleepe, being giuen to drinke with water of Gourdes and Poppy. It healeth the Apoplexia giuen with Aqua vitæ, the bodye being first purged. Being ministred with Fennell water, and of Siler Montanus, it healeth the weakenesse of the sight. Being giuen with water of Quinces, it prohibiteth vomit: and with water of Bursa pastoris, it stayeth the vomiting of blonde. Being giuen with water of Millifolie, and of Taxus barbatus, it helpeth the Hemerodes, and other defects of those places. Giuen to drinke with water of Tamarisci, it helpeth the milt. And being giuen to drinke with water of Radishes, and Sea brembles, it expelleth grauell. In touching putrified sores therwith, it healeth them. And likewise annointing that part of the head which aketh, therwith, and giuing thereof to drinke after and before meate with Malmesie, or some other Capitall water, it causeth the paine to cease.

Vertigine, Scotomia, diseases of the head when with dimnesse of sight all things seeme to go rounde.

Litargia, is a sore disease of the braines.

To heale scalie or rough hands happened through the French disease.

TAke of Vitriol Romanum two drammes, of quicke siluer one dramme, mortifie the quicke siluer with spettle, and being wel stirred in the morter, annoint the palmes of the hands, and being annointed with the said ointment, annoynt them after with Vnguentum Rosatum of Mesue, and the disease wil be healed.

Another for the same.

TAke of Cloues two ounces, of Cinamonde as much more, of leaues of Nettles one handfull, put them into a vessel full of water to boile, vntill the fourth part be consumed, and being taken from the fire make a fomentation, couering the sores with a linnen cloth, and receyuing the fume vnto your palmes as hote as you can abide it, by the space of halfe an houre, that is in the morning when you rise, and at euening when you go to bed, and in doing so the space of.xv. or.xx. dayes you shall be hole.

Against Melancholie.

TAke of Lignum Aloes, of Cloues, of Cardamomes, of Spica Celtica, of eche two drammes, of Borage flowers, of Bugloss, of Roses, of eche two drammes, of rosted nuts two drams, of leaues of Sene, of sweete Almonds, of Iuiubes, of eche one ounce, of Lapis Armenia preperated three drams, of Annis seedes, of Fennell seedes, of eche two ounces, of Saffron two scruples, of the bone of an Harts hart, of Doronoce, of Setwell, of Iacincts, of Smiralds, of Saphires, of Basill seedes, of eche one scruple, of Margarites preperated two drammes: make a lectuarie with Honye of Violets boyled, as much as sufficeth, and decoct it with the iuice of Germaunder, of Iuie, and of Bugloss, of eche one ounce and a halfe, vntill the iuice be consumed. Of which confection take a dramme and a halfe in

Doronici, is a roote brought out of Mauritania good for the stomack.

in a little white swéete wine aromatized, morning and euening two houres before meate.

To mitigate the paines of the French disease in any member.

TAke of oyle of Camomill, of oyle of Dill, and Roses of eche one ounce, of Greppola, of Ceruce, of Litarge, of eche one ounce, of quicke siluer extinct with spettle halfe an ounce, of ware as much as sufficeth, meddle all togither, and make an ointment, with the which being colde, annoint the payned member, and you shall haue a happie remedie.

To remedie the milt that is hardened.

TAke of Gum Ammoniack, of Assarum, of the sædes of Agnus castus, of Rew, of Citrack, of Calamus Aromaticus, of Isope, of the flowers of Tamariscus, of eche one ounce, of the rinds of Capparus rootes, of Nettle sædes, of Annis sædes, of Smalledge, of Cinamond, of eche two drammes, of good Hony as much as sufficeth. Make a lectuarie, of which let the diseased take halfe a spoonefull in the morning two houres before meate, and you shal haue your intent. Also while he taketh the lectuarie, let the milt be annoynted, with this vnder written oyntment twice a daye fasting. Take of oyle of Capers, of oyle of Rew, of Camomill, and of swéete wine, of ech one pound, of the rootes of marsh Mallowes, of Mallowes, and of Felce, of eche halfe an ounce. Bray well the rootes, and boyle euery thing, vntill the wine be consumed, and put thereunto of the rootes of Rew well brayed, and of strong vinegar, of eche one pounde: boyle them once more, vntill the vinegar be consumed. And being strained, put therevnto of Oppoponack, of Galbanum, of Bdellium, and of Ammoniack, of eche two ounces. Dissolue the Gummes in strong vinegar, boyled a little, and with ware make an oyntment.

Felce is the filthie oyle that is in the flankes or neckes of sheepe.

To preserue from the goute.

TAke of Mirrha, and of Aloes Epatici, of Lignum Aloes, of Cinamond, of Mastick, of Reubarbe, of ech two scruples,

of Muske one graine, of Oximel simplex as much as sufficeth, make a paste of pilles, of the which, take euery other morning one pill the quantitie of a scruple, and you shall see a maruellous effect.

To heale the face of scurfe or scabbes.

TAke of Camphire two drammes, of washed Ceruce, one ounce, of red Cicers halfe a pound, of the pulpe of Melons one pound, of the egges of Swallowes tenne, of Margarites two drammes, of the seedes of Bombace three drammes, of common Salt two drammes, of the iuice of Limons foure ounces, of the lyes of white wine halfe an ounce, pouder those things that are to be poudred, and put them all to be dissolued in ten pounde of water of Lapacium acutum the space of two dayes, then put them into a Limbeck, and draw out the water, with the which wash the face three or foure times a day, and it will make it cleane.

Against the chappes in the hands through heate of the liuer.

TAke of oyle Olíue, of yelow ware, of the fat of a Ducke, or of an Hen, of the filth that is in woll before it be washed, of the Mucillage of Quince seedes, of Sterche, of Gum Dragant, of eche as much as you please, make an oyntment, wherwith annoynt the palmes.

To heale one that is stiptick of body.

TAke of white wine three pounds, of the leaues of Sene eight ounces, put them to dissolue in the saide wyne the space of twentie and foure houres, then straine it, and in the straining put vnto it of Corranes two pound, of fine Sugar one pound, boyle it vntill the wine be consumed, and reserue the Corranes, of the which giue the diseased one ounce or a little more to eate before meate, according as he shall be bound, and you shall see a maruelous effect without any griefe.

To

To heale one that cannot pisse through fleugme.

TAke of the heades or shelles of Egges, out of the which Chickens be issued, and bray them finely, giuing a dramme therof to drinke in good white wine, and presently he wil make water.

To purge the head by the nose, after the vniuersall purging of the whole body.

TAke of Margerome, of Sage, of eche one dramme, of white Pepper, of Nigella, of Cubebes, of eche two scruples, of Cloues, of Nutmegs, of Pellitorie, of eche halfe a dramme, of Turpentine, of ware as much as sufficeth. Make as it were a little bagge or tente with a thred fastened vnto it, that you maye at your pleasure put it and take it from your nose.

To stop the flix of a Catarre.

TAke of Cloues, of Cinamonde, of Mastick, of Maces, of Mirrha, of eche one dramme and a halfe, of the fruite of Cipres, of red Corall, of Pomegranate flowers, of eche fire graines, bray them, and with Rosen make a Cerote, and shauing away the heares of the closure of the head with a Rasor, lay it theron certain dayes, and it will cause a marueilous ease, so that the intemperance of the heade proceede not of heate. Bicause in such a case the hote spices be taken awaye, and thereon be layde onely Cloues, Rose leaues, Myrtell berries, and such like.

Against the debilitie of nature and all other infirmities.

TAke of leaues of Golde a hundred, of Margarites, of Paces, of Agarick, of the flowers of Buglosse, of Borage, of vnwrought silke, of Calamus Aromaticus, of Sage, of Lignum Aloes, of Polipodie, of all the Saunders, of the rootes and seedes of Pionie, of eche halfe an ounce, of the iuice of Li-

querice one ounce, of chosen Reubarbe, of the pulpe of Pome Citrons, of eche halfe an ounce, of Pistaches, of mundified Pine kernels, of swete Almonds, of Reysons, of Pennets, of eche fiue ounces, of the flesshe of a Capon sixe ounces, of the flesshe of Partriges one pound, of Triacle, of oyle of Turpentine, of eche two ounces, of red Roses fiftene drammes, of the iuice of Roses, of the coddes of Roses, of eche sixe drammes, of the leaues of Sene tenne drammes, of white Tartar eyght drammes, of the flowers of Stecados, of Bittonie, of Cinamond, of Doronici, of Folium, and of the rindes of Pome Citrons, of all kindes of Myrobolanes, of red Corall, of the fragments of Jacincts, of eche three drammes, of Ciperus, of Cardamomes the greater, of Lapislasuli, and of the stone Armenia preperated, of white Incense, of Margerome, of Myntes, of eche two drammes, of Balme, of red and whyte Ben, of Setwall, of eche one drauume and a halfe, of Spikenard, of Saffron, of Amber, of Cloues, of Nutmegs, of Calingale, of eche one dramme, of Musse halfe a dramme, of Sugar viij. pounde and a halfe, of perfite Aqua vitæ. xb. pound. Dissolue the Margarites, and the Jacincts in the iuice of Limons, and reserue them in a Viall well closed: worke the leaues of Gold vpon a Marble with Hony vntill they become as it were one liquor, then preserue it also in a Viall well closed with putting into it a little Aqua vitæ. The other things which are to be made in pouder, braye them togither, and putting them into a great Still of Glasse with all the receit, close it with diligence, & bury it in Grapes that be prelled, or in Pigeons dung, or Horse dung by the space of fourtie dayes, let only the necke therof be out vncouered, then distill it according to Arte. And kéepe the water which shalbe distilled in a great Still of Glasse well closed, as a precious thing and of great value, bicause thrée or foure drops therof being drunke with wine, healeth all cold infirmities as well within the body as without. If the infirmities procéede of a hote cause, being giuen with Endiue water, to drinke, it healeth all griefes. And giuing sixe drops therof

with

with swéete wine, it restoreth the defect or want of nature. It helpeth marueilously the plague, for drinking therof euery morning when you go out of the house fiue or sixe droppes with a little strong wine, and washing your handes, nose, and face therwith, it preserueth from the pestilence, and being infected with the euill, yet by touching the Boches, or Carbuncles therwith, it is of verie great effect. It helpeth likewise the Palsey, and the falling sickneese, if with the said water the nape of the necke be washed.

To remedie the falling away of the heare from the head or beard.

TAke of swéete lye, that is, of that which is not strong, as much as you thinke sufficient to wash your heade, and put therein of Aristologia rotunda, of the rootes of Rew, of eche halfe an ounce, of Gentiane, of Reupontici, of eche three drammes, of Centaurie two drammes, boyle them vntill the thirde part be consumed, and therwith wash the heade. And after annoynt it with this oyle. Take of the rootes of Ireos, of Squilla one ounce, of Centaurie the lesser, halfe an ounce, of Mirtels one ounce, of Cloues one ounce and a halfe, of oyle of bitter Almonds one ounce. Put all these things into a vessell of Glasse, and being well closed, boyle it in Balneo Mariæ, the space of sixe houres with a soft fire, and set the oyle in the sunne, with the which, annoynt the disease after you haue washed it with the lye aforesaid, and at night when you go to bed.

To remedie the disease called Vertigo.

Vertigo, is a disease of the head, wherein it seemeth to a man that he seeth things turning.

TAke of Nutmegs, of Cloues, of eche halfe a dramme, of Setwall two scruples, of Gentian one scruple; of red Roses, of yellowe Saunders, of eche one dramme and a halfe, of Aloes Cicotrini sixe drammes, of chosen Reubarbe three drammes, braye euery thing seperately into pouder by it selfe, and when they are medled, wet it by sprinkling thereon a little Rose water, and then let it drie, and thus doe seuen times: then

with ſirop of Violets make a paſte of Pilles, of the which, take a ſcruple in the euening one houre before meate, and you ſhall ſée a verie great eaſe.

To cauſe heare to grow againe, and to keepe them from falling away.

TAke of choſen Myrrhe, of Aloes, of Labdanum, of eche two ounces, of Folium, of Myrtell berries, of Capillus Veneris, of the flowres of Liguſtrum, of eche two handfulles, braye them well and mixe them: and take of oyle of bitter Almonds, of oyle of Siſamine, and of Alchanna, of ech two ounces, mixe euery thing togither, and being put into an earthen veſſell glaſed, with a ſtraite mouth, and cloſed well with Lutum ſapientiæ, burie it in horſe dung. xv. dayes: then diſtill it and kéepe the water, and the oyle that ſhall be drawne, to annoynt the rootes of the heare, and it will make a verie ſpéedye and happie effect.

Another remedie for the ſame diſeaſe.

TAke of Efftes fiue, of Piche ſixe ounces, of Propolios or Virgines ware foure ounces, of Capillus Veneris, of Myrtell berries, of eche ſixe handfulles, of Sothernwood eight ounces, put the Efftes into a veſſell to drie in an ouen, then braye the thinges that are to bée brayed, and diſſolue thoſe that are to be diſſolued, then take of the greaſe of a Beare one pound, and put all the receite into a Still of Glaſſe, and being well cloſed, ſet it in the Sunne, or elſe in horſe dung thirtene dayes, then diſtill it according vnto Arte, and the water and oyle that ſhall be drawen, reſerue to occupie as you doe the other aforeſaide.

Another of like vertue.

TAke of Saffron two ounces, of Aloes, of Myrrhe, of eche thrée ounces, of Labdanum foure ounces, of oyle of bitter Almonds, and of the fat of a Beare, of eche ſixe ounces, of the heades

heads of flies made in pouder eight ounces, mire them all togither, and doe with them as is already ſayd of the other, and of euery of them you ſhall ſée a maruellous effect.

To take away the ſpots and ſcurfe happened through the French diſeaſe.

TAke of white and blacke Elleborus, of eche one handfull, of the leaues of Lapatium acutum two pounde, of wilde Cucumbers thrée ounces, of the pulpe of Melons with the ſéedes thrée pound, of the pulpe of Limons, and of the iuice of them foure pound. Put them into a Limbeck of glaſſe, and let it ſtande to ſettle thrée dayes, and being diſtilled, waſhe with the water the ſcurfe or ſpots, and it will heale them.

Elleborus albus, is an herbe called Lingwort, the roote whereof is called neeſing pouder.

Another pleaſant remedie for the ſame diſeaſe.

TAke of gréene Lupines one pounde, of the rootes of white Lillies ſixe ounces, of bitter Almondes two pounde, of the iuice of Paritorie thrée pounde, put them all into a Still, and preſently diſtill them before they putrifie, and the water, and the oyle that ſhalbe drawen, vſe it as is ſayd of the other before.

Elleborus niger, is an herbe called Beares foote.

Another againſt the ſame diſeaſe.

TAke of Sal niter thrée ounces, of oyle of bitter Almondes two pounde, of Squilla halfe a pounde, of the meate of Limons one pound, diſtill them as is aforeſaide of the other, and worke the oyle with good ſucceſſe.

Againſt the dilatation of the ſight of the eye.

TAke of Celendine water, of Fennell, of Eyebright and of Roſes, of eche foure ounces, of Sarcacolla, of Rew, of ech one dramme, of Gum Serapine halfe a ſcruple, of the gall of an Ore one dramme and a halfe, boyle them all togither, and being diſtilled, put therof twice a day into the eye.

To preserue the teeth from putrifaction.

TAke of the shelles of burnt Dysters made in pouder three drammes, of Sandarack foure drammes, of the rootes of Ireos two drammes, of the rootes of Aristologia, of Gentian, of Centaurie the greater, of eche two drammes. Braye euery thing seperately, then mire them togither, and with Oximel squilliticum as much as shalbe sufficient, make little pastils with the which you may rub the teeth, and wash them with water of Squilles, dissoluing the little cakes in wine, and you shall se a maruelous effect.

To fasten the teeth which are redie to fall through the French disease.

TAke Plantine water and mire it with oyle of Brimstone, and touch ther with the gummes, and after they be mundified, take of Plantine leaues, of the tender leaues of wylde Oliue trees, of Sage leaues, of eche halfe a handefull, boyle them in olde white wine, and wash therewith the gummes of the sicke many times.

Against the fluxes dissenterical in the French disease.

Dysenteria is a flixe and fretting of the guttes.

TAke a potinger that may containe a pound of Cotes milke, and quenche therein two or three stones of the Sea being burned, and with that milke make glisters: or else take of the iuice of Plantine, of oyle of Mirtels, or of Roses Omphacine as much as sufficeth, and make thereof a glister.

To remedie the paines of the throte happened through the French disease.

TAke of the leaues of Liguſtrum, of Plantin, of the tops and stalkes of Mulberies, of the tender leaues of the wilde Oliue, of eche one handfull, of Roche Allum one ounce: boyle them in as much water as shall be sufficient vnto the decoction of

of the herbes, then with that which is strained being colde, let the pacient wash his mouth oftentimes, and he will be hole, neuertheleſſe if the diſeaſe ceaſe not at theſe medicines. The take of Uerderame the quantitie of a Beane, & of Roch Allum like quantitie, and braye them well in a Morter of Braſſe ſo long with Roſewater, or Plantine water, that the water take the colour of Uerderame, with the which, touching the ſore with a little Bombace dipped therein, you ſhall ſee a preſent remedie.

To remedie the puſhes in the French diſeaſe.

TAke of the pouder of Dill ſeedes, and of the ſcales of Braſſe preperated, of ech like quantitie, and lay thereof vppon the ſore: or elſe take a dram of Precipitate preperated, and mixe it with an ounce of Vnguentum Roſatum of Meſue, and lay it vpon them: if they be malicious, and giue not place vnto ſuch medicines. Take of the greaſe of an Hog two ounces, of Incenſe, of Aloes, of ech one dram, of quick ſiluer two drammes, mortifie the quick ſiluer, and braye it in a morter, making therof an oyntment, and worke it. And for a finall remedie for thoſe that are verie malignant, vſe the oyntment Egiptiacum with Sublimate medled therwith.

To heale knobbes in the naturall places of women.

TAke of the pouder of Scabioſe, of Tormentill, of eche one dramme, of Iuorie in pouder and burned, of red Corall, of eche two ſcruples, of Bole Armenick one dramme, of Incenſe one ſcruple, of Mel Roſarum, of ſirop of Mirtels, and of wine of Pomegranates, of eche halfe an ounce, meddle them in a Morter, and with Bombace dipped in the ſayd oyntment, touche the diſeaſed place: or elſe take of Turpentine waſhed with Scabioſe water, of Mel Roſarum, of eche one ounce, of pouder of Scabioſe, and of Tormentill, of eche one dramme, of Bole Armenick, of Iuorie burned, and of Harts horne burned, of Aloes, of eche halfe a dramme, of the meale of Cockell two ſcruples, meddle them, and dip therein a ſuppoſitorie, and

put it into the naturall place, and if they be difficult to heale, with the foresaid medicines, then mixe with the pouders Vnguentum Isis or Diapampholigos, or Diapalma, and put it into the naturall place.

To heale the scurfe or scalles in the head, beard, or browes.

TAke of Ammoniack preperated in vinegar one ounce, of Assa fetida one dramme, of burnt Lime, or made red, two scruples, make a passe, and put it euery day vpon the sore, and if it enduceth itche, vse pacience and scratch not. They vse also to heale them with oile of Sulphur or of Vitriol: or else take of Arsenick and worke it vpon a Marble, and then poure it into a Basen with vinegar vntill the vinegar remayne vppermost, then set it in the sunne to become drie, and thus doe three times. And as many times more infuse it in pure water and let it drie. The which vse, first washing with spettle a little Bombace, and putting thereto a verie little quantitie of the saide pouder, touch once the scurfe or scales. In like maner preperate Oripigment, but take heede that you laye a verie little of the pouder vpon the sore, that it maye not fret or consume very much.

Against knobbes or wheales of the French disease.

TAke of Plantine water, and of Rosewater, of eche one pound, of Roch Allum, of Argentum sublimatum, of eche two drammes, bray the Allum and the Sublimatum, and put it with the waters into a glasse, and take a Cirdyron, and set it vpon firie coles, and let the glasse boyle vppon it vntill halfe the water be consumed, then let the pouder settle, and kepe the water which will come forth cleere in a vessell of glasse, and when you will vse therof temper a part of it with a tripple portion of Rose water, or of Plantine, or more, and touche therewith the knobbes or wheales, and if the wheales or knobbes be in the face: first you must vse easie remedies, as to annoynt them with the scum of the decoction of Guacum, or else wyth

Sope

Sope by it selfe: or else with Precipitate mixed with Vnguentum Rosatum Mesue, or with the oyle of Scorpions, or with the fat of a Gote and of a Hen.

To take away the blacknesse of wounds.

TAke the greene rootes of Celendine the greater, and braye them with Brimstone, and annoint therwith the place, and if the cicatrices or scarres be red, take of Ceruse, of Litarge of Siluer washed, and dissolue it with the iuice of wilde Grapes, or with the iuice of Limons, and at night annoint the place.

To cause heare to grow.

TAke of Malmesey, of childrens vrine, and of Cowes milke, of eche one pound, of Hony halfe a pound, mixe them in a Limbeck, and draw out the water, with the which, washing the head, it causeth the heare to grow.

Against the prefocation of the Matrix.

TAke of the sædes of Pioney, of the sædes of Agnus, and of Calamus aromaticus, of eche one dramme, of Siler Montanus, of drie Rew, of Commin, of ech two scruples, of Daucus, of Ameos, of Annis sædes, of Fennell, of Carowayes, of Ciperus, of eche halfe a dramme, of Calamint, of the sædes of Rocket, of eche one scruple. Bray them into pouder, and with the sirop of Calamint, make of euerye dramme seauen pilles, of the which, the woman must take three at one time, in the morning one houre before she eate, she must vse to doe it euery other day.

To purge melancholie humors, and to remedie the paine of the head and stomack.

TAke of Polipodie two pounde, of the leaues of Sene. xv. ounces, of Tamarindes one pounde, of Reysons without kirnelles fiue ounces, of Damaske Prunes. xxv. of Borage flowers, and of Violets, of eche two handfulles, of Mayden

heare foure handfulles, of Melon sædes foure ounces, of chosen Cinamonde one ounce and a halfe, of Ginger, of Salt Gemma, of eche seuen drammes, of the iuice of Lupines foure pounde, of the iuice of Endiue two pound, of raine water thirtie pounde. Mire euerye thing togither, and boyle them according vnto Art, vntill the fourth part be consumed: then strain it, and make into the sayd decoction twelue infusions of freshe Roses gathered in the morning, and for euery infusion put in seauen pounde of Roses, and in the ende put therevnto of fine Sugar eight pounde, and make a sirop. The vse of which is to giue foure ounces, or more or lesse after the disposition of the person that shall vse it, dissolued with Cordiall waters, or with water of Lupilles, and Fumiterrie.

An excellent remedie for to heale the French disease.

TAke of Nutmegs, of Cardamomes, of Masticke, of Cubebes, of Graines called in Latine Grana Paradysi, of Cinamond, of Nuts of India, of eche one ounce, of the three sortes of Saunders, of red Roses, of Fumiterrie, and of the flowers of Borage, of eche two ounces, of the sædes of Buglosse, of Endiue, of ech one handfull, of all the kindes of Myrobolanes, of ech one dram, of the sædes of Coloquintida, of Bdellium, of Agarick, of chosen Turbit, of eche two drammes, of chosen Reubarbe halfe an ounce, of Manna one ounce and a halfe, of Camphire two drammes, of Muske and of Amber, of eche one dramme. Braye those thinges that are to be brayed, grossely, and put them to dissolue in. viij. pound of Aqua vitæ the space of. xxiij. houres, and then distill it with a soft fire by a Limbeck, putting therevnto two pounde of Sugar, and in the ende put to it the Muske and Amber. Of the which water giue vnto the sicke person three drammes euery day continually the space of fourtie dayes, if he be not weake, and you shall see a marueilous effect.

To

To purge one that hath the paine of the French disease.

TAke of Turbit halfe an ounce, of Diagredium one dram and a halfe, of Diadragant one ounce, of white Ginger two drammes, of Hermodactils two drammes, of Manna granata one dramme and a halfe, of Carthamus seedes halfe an ounce, of the iuice of Quinces one ounce, of the iuice of preperated Roses one ounce, of the iuice of Sage three ounces, of Iuy water two ounces, of fine Sugar eight ounces, make a confection in morsels, of the which, giue the pacient to purge with halfe an ounce, in the morning early, and you shall see a verie good effect.

To cause the feuers Perhiodicæ to cease after they be prolonged.

Febres Perhiodicæ are Agues which come by course or fits.

INfuse the leaues of Wormwode in water the space of ten houres, then take out the said leaues, and cast them awaye, and set the said water to boyle, vntill the halfe be consumed, of the which, giuing foure ounces vnto the sicke, he shall sweate in such sort that all the Feuers wil cease which happen through colde humors.

To heale those which haue the eye liddes infected of sharpe or salt humors.

TAke of raine water and fill an earthen pot therewith that conteineth in quantitie fiue pound, & set it vpon the fire, and when it beginneth to boyle, cast into it of Sugar Candie, and of Verderame, of eche one ounce, of common Salt in pouder as much more, and after they haue boyled a little space, take away the pot from the fire, and let it settle, and being strayned, reserue the clere water to washe the eye lydes, and put vpon it this ointment, take of Butter that is fresh one ounce, of Tutia preperated one dramme, of Aloes halfe a dramme, of Ambergreece one scruple, make pouder thereof, and the Butter

being heated, meddle therewith the other thinges, and make therof an oyntment.

Against the falling sickneſſe of children, and to heale the head of Catarres, happened through colde cauſes.

TAke of Myrrhe, of Labdanum, of ech one dramme, of Storax Calamite, one ſcruple and a halfe, of Cloues two ſcruples, of Maſtick and of Nutmegs, of eche two drammes, make a plaiſter, with braying thoſe things that are to be brayed, and miring them with the Gum of an Oke, lay it vpon the cloſure of the pacients heade, the heares being firſt cut awaye with a raſor.

To heale thoſe which piſſe a bed.

TAke the bladder of a Cote or of a ſhape, burne it vppon a tyle on the fire, and giue the pacient to drinke with water and vinegar: or elſe boyle the teſticles of an Hare in good wine, and giue him to drinke of the ſame wine. It helpeth alſo to cauſe him to drinke before ſupper, a little Nep or Myrrhe with wine, and to annoint him vnder his yarde with the earth of a Smithes mill.

To heale the choking of the Matrix when it can not returne againe.

TAke of greene Rew, and bray it well, and mire it with Honie, and dip wooll therein made in forme of a tent, and put it into the fundiment, and preſently it will be awaked, and returne againe into hir ſelfe.

To purge the hote goute.

TAke of the Myrobolanes called Emblici, Chebuli, and Indi, of ech two drammes, of Reubarbe, of Scammony, of eche halfe a dramme, of Aloes waſhed one dramme, of red Roſes, of Maſtick, of eche two ſcruples. Make a paſte of pilles with

with the iuice of Roses. Of the which, giue the pacient to take, in the morning made and proportioned in three pilles.

To remedie the difficultie of pissing through the impediment of fleume.

TAke of the herbe Clinopodium one handful, of the worms called Horse flies dried in an Ouen, two drammes, boyle them in good white wine, vntill the thirde part be consumed, and giue foure ounces thereof vnto the pacient to drinke two houres before meate, and you shall see a verie good effect.

To heale sore and inflamed legges.

TAke of Ceruce, of Litarge, of eche fiue pounde, of white ware two pounde, of oyle Oliue twentie pounde: boyle it with a soft fire, and make a ceare cloth to lay vpon the sore.

To remedie the griefe of the pleurisie when one is stopped that he cannot spit.

TAke of Loch de pino, two ounces, of Diapenideon one dramme and a halfe, of the pouder of the rootes of Enula Campana, and of the rootes of Ireos, of eche two drammes, of the iuice of Liquerice two drammes and a halfe, with as much strop of Horchound as sufficeth, and to make it more stronger to purge the brest, in steade of the Gum, put in Nettle seedes.

To purge the brest of the pleurisie and Ptisicke.

TAke of Gum Ammoniack one dramme and a halfe, of Saffron halfe a dramme, make fiftene pilles with Oximel squillitieum, of the which, cause the diseased to take euerye morning one.

To heale the disease of the pleurisie.

TAke of Nettle leaues, of Mallowes, of Camomill, of Flax seedes, of eche two handfulles, of Mirrhe two drammes, of Ammoniack one dramme and a halfe, boile them in two parts

of water and one of vinegar, and make a fomentation vnto the diſeaſed part. And it will reſolue the impoſtume, it will facilitate the ſpettle, and mitigate the paine.

A liniment to remedie the diſeaſe of the pleuriſie.

TAke of white Lillies, of ſwéte Almonds, of eche one ounce, of the greaſe of a Hen, of freſhe Butter, of eche halfe an ounce, of Mucillage of Fenegreke, and of the iuice of Mallow rootes, of eche thræ drammes, of Storax Calamite two drams, of the poudre of Ireos rootes, of Enula, of eche thræ drammes, of Saffron halfe a dramme, of ware as much as ſufficeth, make a liniment, with the which let the ſicke annoint the place of his griefe warme, morning and euening faſting.

Another for the ſame diſeaſe.

TAke of oyle of Linſéede two ounces, of Ammoniack, of Mirrhe, of eche one dram and a halfe, diſſolue the Cummes in vinegar, and with ware make an ointment.

Another verie approued remedie for the ſame diſeaſe.

TAke of the white dung of a Dog one ounce, of Comin two drammes, of the fat of a Cowſe, or of a Hen two ounces, of the iuice of Colewórts as much as ſufficeth, braye euery thing, and make a plaiſter, which being extended vppon a Colewort leafe, and being warmed, lay it vpon the ſore.

To remedie the paine and inflammation of the Milt.

TAke of the dung of wood Doues one handfull, of Scolopendria, of the rindes of the rootes of Capers, and of Melilot, of eche halfe an ounce, of Camomill, of Calamus aromaticus, of eche one handfull and a halfe, of Cloues two drammes, of Euphorbium two ſcruples, boile them in an earthen pot with two parts of water and one of vinegar, vntill the thirde part be conſumed, and with Sponges or a Felt dipped therein, fomentate the place with it warme.

To

To remedie or heale those that haue the splene or quarterne agues.

TAke of the ashes of a whet stone, or of the wormes called Millepedi, in English Sowes or Horse wormes, of both one dram, of sirop de Bisantijs one ounce, of Oximel squillitiçum halfe an ounce, with apertiue waters, cause the pacient to receiue it early in the morning, and you shall see a marueilous good successe.

To heale those that haue the splene, and paine in the liuer.

TAke of the filinges of Stele preperated in vinegar sire drammes, of Citrack, of Gum Ammoniack of eche halfe an ounce, of sirop de Bisantijs, as much as sufficeth, make a lectuarie, and cause the sicke to take the quantite of a spoonefull at one time.

To heale the falling from some high place.

TAke of Camomill, of Wormwood, and of Wheate Bran, of eche halfe a handfull, boyle them in wine, and being brayed, boyle them once againe in Hony, and lay it vppon the bruised place.

To heale spots in the eyes.

TAke of the iuice of Wormwood well strained, and put it into the eye: or else take of the iuice of Celendine, as much as you please, and put thereto of olde wine and of Salt, and being dissolued and well mixed, put therof into the eye. It helpeth also to distill into the eye of the gall of an Hare, for that taketh away all mistes or darknesse from the eyes.

To remedie teares or droppings of the eyes.

TAke of Aloes one ounce, of Roses foure ounces, of the iuice of Wormwood two ounces, of ỳ iuice of Borage one ounce,

of the iuice of Plantine as much more, of grounde Iuie one ounce, and of scraped Liquerice the like weight. Distill them in a Classe vessell in Balneo Mariæ, then strayne it thorow a cleane and fine linnen cloth, and drop therof into the eies when you go to bed.

Another for the same disease.

TAke of the herbe called Millifollie brayed, and mixe it with a little pouder of Incense, let it stande to dissolue in good white wine the space of. vij. dayes, and being strayned in the euening, distill one or two drops therof into the eye.

To renew the sight of olde men.

TAke a little Hony, put it into a glasse vessell, and put thereunto of the galles of Cockes, of Hares, of Ees, and of Carmorantes, let them stand in the sunne the space of thirtie dayes, and as many more nights in the aire, and by distilling of the said liquor into the eyes, you shall see a maruelous effect.

To remedie the rednesse and paine of the eyes.

TAke the lunges of a Ramme, and lay it hote vpon the eyes, and it will cease the griefe and rednesse.

To heale sore and bloudshotten eyes.

TAke of Tutia preperated, of Mastick, of Sarcacoll, of Gum Arabick, of eche like quantitie. Make pouder thereof and dissolue them with Rose water, and distill of the sayde water into the eyes.

Vertigo, is a sickenesse in the head wherein it seemeth to a man that he seeth things turning.

To heale the disease called Vertigo, and swelling of the arme, by reason of letting of bloud.

TAke a quantitie of white Horehound, of Rew, of Penyrial, and a little Salt, put them to boyle in an earthen pot with water vntill the thirde part be consumed, then straine it, and put vnto it a quantitie of Hony, and boyle it againe, vntill it become

become thicke. Of the which, giue the patient to take one or two spoonefuls the space of seuen mornings, and he wil be hole.

Against coldnesse of stomack, and to cause a good colour.

TAke of Ginger, of Pepper, of Cinamond, of Peritorie, of Pionie, of Enula, of eche fiue ounces, of the filings of Iron preperated, the weight of all the rest, braye them all togither, and let the sicke take therof in all his meates.

To heale the diseases of the stomacke.

TAke of Annis sedes two ounces, of Ginger one ounce, of Saffron halfe an ounce, of Comin one ounce, of Cinamond as much more, of white Sugar two ounces, bray them all into pouder, and giue therof vnto the sicke to take with his meates.

To heale the paine in the body called the Colick.

TAke of Sage, of Artemesia called Mugwort, of Smallage, of eche like quantitie, boyle them in good wine, vntill the thirde part be consumed, and being strayned, giue the sicke to drinke foure ounces or somewhat more at one time, and he wil be hole.

To heale the flixe of bloud.

TAke a Hennes egge, and make an hole vppon the top, and take out the white, and fill it with beaten Pepper, then burne it in the fire, and make it into pouder, and being mixed with Wheate meale, make little fritters, and bake them, giue the sicke partie to eate twice a day therof fasting.

To heale the flix and excoriations of the bellie.

TAke of Cinquefoyle, and take out the iuice, and giue it the sicke to drinke: or else dissolue the sedes of Carawayes in good wine, and giue it the sicke to drinke. The pouder of the herbe called Virga pastoris, giuen fasting in wine doth stoppe the flyres.

To take away wrinkles out of the face.

TAke of Sothernwood, distill it in a Limbecke, and with the water wash the face.

To heale the paine of the teeth.

TAke of the shauing of Hartes horne, and after it is well boyled in water, keepe therof in your mouth: or else take of Pepper, of Pellitorie, of the rinde of Pomegranates, and Millifolie, boyle them in strong vinegar, and being put into a little bag, lay it warme vpon the place of the griefe.

To heale swollen gummes.

TAke of Rew, and being well brayed with Hony and Salt, put it vpon the gummes, and you shal see a verie good effect.

To heale the stone in the bladder.

TAke of the vrine of a Gote, and giue it the pacient to drink, the space of nine dayes, and he shall be hole: or else giue him to drinke of the bloud of a Fore. It helpeth likewise to take the rote of Cinquefoyle, of Enula, of Capillus veneris, of Sancta Maria, of Saxifrage, and of the herbe Stichwort boiled in white wine, and giuen to drinke: or else take greene berries of Iuy, of ground Iuy, of Percely of Alexandria, of ech halfe a handfull, bray them and dissolue them in good wine, and giue it to drinke fasting.

The ende of the seconde Booke

Of the fourth and last part of *the Secretes of the Reuerende Maister Alexis of Piemount.*

The thirde Booke

To heale a windie impostume.

TAke of greene Rew, of Commin, of Annys sedes, of Caraway seeds, of Ameos, and of Smallage of ech halfe an ounce, of olde oyle twise as much, put them all into a vessell, and boyle them in water, and wyth the oyle that remayneth, annoynt the impostume, and binde vpon it a little warme Towe, and euery day before you laye on the playster, or annoynt it, make fomentation vnto the place in this maner. Take of common ashes, of the leaues of Bayes, of Camomyll, of Commin, of Rew, of Annys sedes, of Fenniell, of Caraways, and boyle them in water, and put therein of rawe yarne, and with that fomentate the place of the impostume.

To remedie the ioynts that are out of their place.

TAke of the meale of Orobo, of french peaſe, of Fig dust, of ech half an ounce, of Mastick, of Gum Arabick, and of Dragant, of Ceruce, of eche one ounce, of Mummie, of Boale Armenick, of eche halfe an ounce, hauing made powder thereof, mixe them with the whyte of an Egge, and laye thereof vpon the ioynt.

To mollifie hardneſſe.

TAke of Bdellium, of Oppoponack, of ech halfe an ounce, dissolue them in Wine, and put thereto of Swines greaſe,

three ounces, of the fat of a Coose, and of a Hen, of eche one ounce: of the meale of Fenegrecke, and of Linseedes, as much more, of Incense, of Mastick, of eche halfe an ounce, of the rootes of marshe Mallowes, and of Hartes horne burned, and put into a glasse with olie: and being boiled in Balneo Mariæ, dissolue the meales with the saide oyle and grease, and stirring it with a little water, bray those things that are to be brayed, and then meddle all them togither, and make a playster, putting thereto of Ware.

To heale a rupture of the guttes.

TAke of Comfrey the greater, of the fruite of Cipers, of Gum Dragant, of Gum Arabick, of Mastick, of Boale Armenick, of Sanguis Draconis, of Mumia, of Colophonie, of eche two drammes, of the heares of an Hare finely cut, one dramme: of sodden Wine as much as sufficeth, bray the saide things and mire them with sodden Hony; then make a playster and laye it vpon the sore.

To remedie the griefe of the Matrix.

TAke of Spiknard, of Squinant, of Nutmegs, of Cardamomes, of Galingale, of Setwall of eche halfe a dramme, of Cinamond, of Gynger, of Cloues, of Maces, of Folium, of Lignum Aloes, of Mastick, of Cubebes, of Saffron, of Carret seeds, of Ameos, of Cassia Lignea, of al the Mirabolanes, of Calamus Aromaticus, of eche two drammes: of Annys seedes, of Carawaies, of Basyll, of Perselie, of common salt, and of white Suger, the weight of all the rest, and make therof pilles, or lozenges, and cause the woman to vse of them.

A maruellous powder for the weakenesse of the sight.

TAke of Caraway seedes, of Annys seedes, of Dyll, of Ameos, of Perselie, of Smallage, of Fennell, of Bettonie, of Comin, of Calamint, of Penny Ryall, of Isope, of Spiknard,

nard, of Gynger, Galgem, of Rewe, of Centrum galli, of eyebright, of Incense, of Mastick, of Saffron, of all the Mirobalanes, of Folium, of Basyll, of Cardamomes, of Galingale, of Sothernwood, of Sage, of Dittanie, of Pimpinell, of the Berries of Geneper, of Myntes, of Origanum, of Celendine, of the seedes of Psillium, of Cubebes, of Nutmegs, of eche two drammes, braye them all into pouder, which, vse with your meates, but greater quantitie in Winter then in Sommer: the vse of this pouder healeth all colde diseases in the head, it doth sharpen the wyt, and make a good memorie.

To heale ruptures, or burstings.

TAke of Pyche of Spaine, two ounces, of Pyche of shippes foure ounces, of Aloes Cicotrine, of red ware, of Henbane, of eche two ounces, of Mastick, of Incense, of Galbanum, of Oppoponack, of Gum Serapine, of eche as much more: of Pomegranat flowers, of Gawles, of Corrall, of Lapis hematitis, of eche two ounces, of Euforbium, of Aristologia Longa, and Rotunda, of Sanguis Draconis, of Boale Armenick, of eche one ounce, of Tyrpentine two ounces, of mans bloud ten ounces, boyle the sayde bloude as long as you would beale, and being taken out, braye it, and mire it with Fishe glewe, dissolued in water, and put vnto it the gummes dissolued also in water, with the other things made in pouder, and in the ende the Tirpentine. Then let it stande and cole, and cast it vpon a Marble stone annoynted with oyle Oliue, and make a playster, and lay it vpon the rupture: Then cause the partie to vse thys lectuarie morning and euening before meat the quantitie of halfe an ounce at a time. Take of Mastick, of Incense, of Sandarack, of Annys seedes, of the leaues and rootes of wylde Hartichokes of eche one ounce, of Roses, of Pomegranat flowers, of eche as much more, of red Corall, of the heares of an Hare burned, of Gum Arabick, of Cipres Berries, of Lacca of the rootes of Geneper burnt, of eche twelue ounces, of Psillium burned, of Sanguis Draconis, of

Boale Armenick, of Vetches, of eche one ounce, of fine Sugar two pound, make a leauarie.

To staye the heare that falleth.

TAke of Spikenard halfe an ounce, of the leaues of Mirtels, one handefull, of Aloes, and of Beniomin of eche two drammes, of the sedes of wylde Myntes, one ounce and a halfe: of the rootes of Walwort one handfull: of the leaues of Sene two drammes, boyle all these in halfe a Kettle of olde Wine, vntill the thirde part be consumed, and with the decoction, washe often the rootes of the heares.

To heale the swelling of the arme through letting of bloud.

TAke of wheate meale as much as you please, and with Honie and Pytche make a playster, and laye it vpon the sore, or else take the leaues of Bryoney, and being made warme with water, binde it vpon the diseased arme.

To remedie the swelling of the legges.

TAke of the iuice of Walwort, of Ware, of Vineger, of Barlie meale of eche lyke quantitie, boyle it and make a playster, and binde it vpon the sore.

To heale the swelling of the bodie, and of the legges, through cold humors.

TAke of Bittony, of Pimpernell, of whyte Horehound, of Fennell rootes, of Smallage, and of red Ware, of eche like quantitie, boyle them all in a sufficient quantitie of water, vntill the thirde parte be consumed, and giue the sicke to drinke foure ounces thereof euery daye, putting vnto the water two pound of Hony.

To cause good flesh to growe in woundes.

TAke of the grease of a Hen, of a Gose, of a Swine, of hony, of eche one ounce, of wheate meale, and of the pouder of Incense,

Incense, of eche halfe an ounce, of Aloes, of quick Lyme a little, of the iuice of Coalewortes as much as sufficeth, make an oyntment, and put it vpon the sore, or else take of Incense, of Mastick, of Aloes, of the Pytche of Spayne, of Aristologia rotunda, of Ireos, of eche fyue ounces, make a powder of euerie thing, & with oyle Oliue and Wax make an oyntment.

To heale sore legges.

TAke of newe Wax two ounces, of Tyrpentine halfe an ounce, boyle them togither, and put into it the milke of a woman, that gyueth sucke, and a little strong Vineger, and make an oyntment.

To heale the disease called in Italian, Fuoco saluatico.

Fuoco saluatico, is a disease wherein is an exceeding burning.

TAke of Incense halfe an ounce, of Ceruce, and of Wax, of eche as much more, of oyle of Roses, and Violets of eche one ounce, of Wax as much as sufficeth, make an oyntment and annoynt the knobbes, or else take of oyle Oliue two ounces, of Tirpentine, and of Butter, of eche one ounce, of Wax halfe an ounce, make an oyntment and vse it.

To heale bones that are broken in the head in fewe dayes.

TAke of Tirpentine one pound, boyle it a little, and strayne it, and put it againe vpon the fire, and adde therto of strong Vineger one pounde, and beyng made hote straine it agayne, then set it vpon the fyre, and put vnto it of Ware fiue ounces, of saint Iohns worte in powder two ounces, boyle it well, and strayne it, and when it is colde take it out, and wash it with the milke of an Asse, or of a woman that giueth a childe sucke, and vse it vnto all broken bones, and sores of the heade.

To mollifie hardened sinewes.

TAke of oyle of Fores, and of Cammomyll, of eche two ounces, of oyle of Linseedes, of Costus, of Ireos, of Eu-

phorbium, of Nardinum, of Wormewood, and of the filth of the oyle that is in woll, of ech one ounce, of Vnguentum marciatom fiue ounces, of Swines grease as much more, of Wax one ounce and a halfe: make an oyntment, and annoynt the place warme.

To mundifie Fistuloes, and other putrified sores.

TAke of Agrimonie in pouder, and of a thinne peece of lether finely burned of eche two ounces, of quick lime one ounce, of Verderame as much more, mixe euery thing togither, and hauing made an oyntment vse it.

A most precious oyle to remedie all sores and griefes.

TAke of Gum Arabick, of Rubea Tinctorum, of Rosen, of oyle of Bayes, of Incense, of Myrrhe, of the fat of an Hen, of oyle of Iuniper, of Gynger, of long Pepper, of Cloues, of Cinamond, of common Pepper, of Imperatoria, of Calamus Aromaticus, of Lignum Aloes, of Pitche, of the Gum of a Damsin tree, of a Peare tree, and of a Cherie tree, put all these things into a Still of Glasse, and distill the oyle by Alcumistry: or else take of Tyrpentine one pound, of Incense two drams, of Lignum Aloes one dramme, of Mastick, of Cloues, of Galingale, of Cinamond, of Saffron, of Nutmegs, of Cubebes, of eche one dramme, of drie figges fiue drammes, meddle all togither, after you haue brayed those thinges which are to bee brayed, and put them into a Limbeck or Still of glasse, and close it well, then distill it with a soft fire, and then you maye put vnto it of Lignum Balsamum, of Carpo Balsamum, and of Gum of Iuy, of eche one dramme, and reserue the oyle that shall be drawen, to vse for the foresaid euils.

To heale the cloutes or spots in the face.

TAke of Tutia preperated three drammes, of Camphire fiue drammes, of Cloues as much more, of Aloes Epatice

three

three drammes, of Sanguis draconis foure drammes, of Verderame one dramme, braye those things that are to be brayed, and make pouder thereof, then meddle them with waters of Bittonie, of Roses, of Fennell, and of Rew, of eche sixe ounces, of good white wine fiue ounces, worke them well togither the space of an houre, then set them in the sunne in a glasse vessell the space of one daye, and being strained, drop thereof into the eyes.

To make the sight cleare.

TAke of Siler Montanus, of Fennell, of Rosemarie, of Rew, of Celendine, of Bittonie, of eche halfe an ounce, of Eyebright two ounces, of Sugar nine ounces. Braye euerye thing into pouder, and vse morning and euening to take a little therof.

To heale sore brests.

TAke of Sage, of Mormwood, and of Margerome, of eche halfe a handfull, boyle them in white wine, and with that wine wash the sores, and vpon it laye the ointment: Or else take of blacke Beanes parched, and make pouder therof, and mixe it with raw Hony and vse it.

To heale little red speckes in the face.

TAke of meale of Lupines, of bitter Almondes, of Baurack, of Radish seedes, of Cabage seedes, of the milke of Figges, with the iuice of Fenegreeke, and of Linseedes, make a liniment, first washe the place where the speckes be with a linnen cloth dipped in warme water, and rub the place vntill it become red: then morning and euening annoynt them with the liniment. Speckes are healed by annoynting them with the oyle of the seedes of Bombace.

A most excellent pouder to comfort the sight, and all the defects of the head, of the stomack, and the disease called Scotomia and Vertigo, and the palsie, and all inwarde diseases, it consumeth the superfluous humiditie of the braine, it helpeth the memorie: it was vsed of Frederick the Emperour.

Scotomia and Vertigo, are diseases of the head which make all things seeme to go rounde.

TAke of Carawaye sædes, of Annis sædes, of Ameos, of Perslye sædes, of Smallage sædes, of Fennell sædes, of Bittonie, of Comin, of Calamint, of Pulegium, of Isope, of Spiknard, of Pepper, of Ginger, of Sage, of Rew, of Centrum galli, of Eyebright, of Incense, of Mastick, of Saffron, of all the Myrabolanes, but the greater quantitie of the Citrines, of Cinamond, and of Squinant, of ech halfe an ounce, of Margerome, of Folium, of Basill, of Cardamomes, of Galingale, of Liquerice, of eche two ounces. Bray them into verie fine pouder, of the which vse to take in all your meates, but more in the winter than in other parts of the yeare.

To heale the griefe of the reynes, of the loynes, of the head, and the diseases of the Matrix.

TAke of grene Sauine fiue ounces, of the fruites of Cipres, xv. drammes, of Rosemarie flowers, of Millifollie, of Matricaria, of Fenegreke, of Linsædes, of eche sixe ounces, infuse the said herbes to become tender by the space of three days in water, then put thereunto of oyle nine ounces, and boyle it vntill the water be cõsumed, & being taken from the fire, strain it thorow a linnen cloth, and put it vnto that that is strayned, of Ware, of Piche of Spaine, of Turpentine, of Galbanum, of Mastick, of ech fiue ounces, of Storax Calamite, of Spiknard, of eche one pounde, of Balme foure ounces. Bray those things that are to be brayed, and mixe euerye thing togither, and working it with the spatter, make an ointment.

To

To heale those that haue the Ptisick:

TAke of Nigella parched, of Grana tinctorum, of eche one dramme and a halfe, of the rindes of Pomecitrones dried three drammes, of Cloues two drammes and a halfe, of Lignū Aloes two drammes, of Balme, of dried Margerome, of eche one dramme, of red Roses two scruples, make pouder thereof and lay it vpon the closure of the forepart of the head.

An odour against the same disease.

TAke of pure Labdanum, two ounces, of Storax Calamite, of Gallia Muschata, of eche halfe an ounce, of Lignum Aloes, of Cloues, of eche one dramme, with the Mucilage of Gum Dragagant drawne with Margerome water, make as it were a Nastalle, and fasten a thred vnto the toppe, that you may put it into, and drawe it out of the nose.

Nastalle, is a medicine to make one to neese.

A fumigation for the same disease.

TAke of Aristologia rotunda, of Incense, of Mastick and of Cloues, of eche fiue drammes and a halfe, of yelow Arsnick three drammes, with butter or fat of a Cowe, make little Cakes in forme of Lupines, of which put into the fire, and receiue the fume by the mouth and nose.

To stop a hote Catarre:

TAke of Sterche, of Gum Dragant, of hulled Beanes, of the seedes of white Poppie, of the rindes of Gum Arabick, of Bole Armenick, after you haue brayed them make Pilles, with the Mucilage of Psillium, and Quince seedes, in maner of Lupines, and let the partie holde often therof in his mouth.

To stay a colde Catarre.

TAke of Storax Calamite, of Cipres nuts, of Mastick, of Incense, of Labdanum, of Amber, of eche one dramme, of scraped Liquerice, of Reysons, of ech one dram and a halfe,

make likewise Pilles therof like vnto Lupines, and cause the sicke to kéepe therof in his mouth as well by day as by night: or else make these more stronger, take of Spiknarde one dram, of Mastick two drammes and a halfe, of Bole Armenick washed with Rose water two drammes, of Gum Dragant, of Gum Arabick, of eche one dramme, of Sugar Candie one ounce, with the sirop of Lillies make Pilles in forme of Lupines, and vse them in manner as you doe the other aforesaide.

To heale the same disease.

TAke of Diadragantum frigidum, one ounce and a halfe, of Pennets two ounces, of Loch de pino foure drammes, of Dates two, of Reysons without kirnels halfe an ounce, of Ireos two drammes, of the sædes of Mallowes, of the sædes of Bombace, of eche one dram, with the sirop of Mayden heare, make a lectuarie, of the which the sicke person shall take often into his mouth, and shall from time to time swallow it downe by little and little.

To heale those that be Melancholick, and are in a furie or rage.

TAke of Borage flowers, of Buglosse, of Borell sædes, of Scariola, of Endiue, of Violets, of Mayden heare, of Politricon, of Gallitricon, of eche two drammes, of Pistaches foure ounces, make an infusion by the space of xviij. houres, in the iuice of Borage, and put thereto of Pine kernels mundified three ounces, of the rinds of the Miriobolanes, called Indi, one ounce, of Jacinctes, of Smeraldes, and of Saphires, of ech one dramme, of the boane of a Hartes heart, of Doronnoci, of Setwall, of eche two drammes and a halfe, of Lapis armenis, of Lapis lazuli preperated, of eche two scruples, of white Suger one pound and a halfe, boyle the Suger at a soft fyre, with a pounde of the iuice of Pome ryalls, vntill the iuice be consumed: And when it beginneth to cole, adde vnto it the powders, in the ende, put vnto it foure graynes of Amber, and of Muske

two

two graynes, and make a lectuarie, of the which cause the sick partie to take morning and euening two houres before meate, hauing first made the vniuersall remedies, as purging, letting of bloud.&c.

An oyntment to remedie the sores of the nose.

TAke of Ceruce, of Lead burned, of eche one ounce, make powder, and washe it, and with oyle of Myrtels make an oyntment, and vse to annoynt the nose.

To seperate or deuide a corrupted bone from the sound.

TAke of greene Figs two, of Rew one handefull, bray them togither, and make little cakes, and reserue them: And when it shall be needefull to vse thereof, braye them, and put of the sayde pouder into the sore, and it will cause the good bone to become whyte, and the perished will appeare black.

To heale one which by scratching with his nailes hath made a sore.

TAke of Litarge two ounces, of Ceruce, halfe an ounce, of Boale Armenick three ounces, of burned Lead halfe an ounce, of Terra sigillata two ounces, of vineger, and of oyle of Roses, as much as suffyceth to make an oyntment.

To remedie the burning of vrine.

TAke of Lettys seedes, of Porcellane, of eche two scruples, of the seedes of white Poppie, one ounce and a halfe, of the seedes of Scariola, of Sorell, of Endiue, of eche one dram, of the pulpe of Damaske Prunes, of the pulpe of Sebestians, of eche two ounces, of Barlie flower three ounces, of Pennets, foure ounces, of Spodium one dramme, of Gumme Dragant, of scraped Liquerice, of Gumme Arabick, of eche two drammes, of Sugar Candie fiue ounces, of Sugar Roset. viii. ounces, of Mucillage of Sebestians seuen ounces. Make pou-

der of those things that are to be brayed, and mixe them with the Sugar and Pennets, and boyle them all in foure ounces of the iuice of swéete Pomegranates, vntill the iuice be consumed, and make therof a lecuarie.

Another for the same disease.

TAke of the iuice of the flowers of water Lillies, of Violets, and of the iuice of Virga pastoris, of eche two ounces, of Barly flower fiue ounces, of red Saunders, of Violet flowers, of eche halfe an ounce, of Endiue séedes, of Lettice, of Scariola, of Purcelane, of eche two drammes, of Saffron, and of Spike, of eche one scruple, of whites of Egges two, bray them all with the flower, and with a little oyle of grécne Oliues, in a Morter of Lead and a Pestell of the same, medling togither the sayd things to make a liniment to annoint the reynes, and vnder the member: or else take of Vnguentum Sandalinum of Populeon, of eche halfe an ounce, of Camphire halfe a dramme, mixe them with the iuice of Semperuiue, and make an ointment: or else take of the yolkes and whites of Egges thrée, of oyle of Roses omphacine one ounce and a halfe, of the flower of Barlie one ounce, of Saffron one scruple, of prepe-rated Corianders, of Sorell séedes, and of Pirtels, of ech halfe a dramme, braye all the things in a morter with a pestell of Leade, adding thereto in the ende of Vnguentum Populeon one ounce, and annoint therwith as is aforesaide.

Another for the same disease.

TAke the white of a new layde Egge, of Camphire halfe a scruple, of the milke of a woman which hath brought forth a daughter, of the mucillage of Psillium, and of white Sief without Opium, of eche as much as sufficeth, cause to bée squirted therof into the pipe of the mans member. And then take of the flowers of water Lillies, of Violets, and of Mallowes, of eche one handfull, boyle them in water vntill the thirde part be consumed, and warme in the saide decoction the

Gether

Gether of a Lambe, and lay it vpon the lowest part of the bellie, and about the nether parts of his yarde, vntill the ointment become colde, and working thus certaine times, you shall see a maruelous helpe.

To reuiue one that is fallen thorow the falling sickneſſe.

TAke of the iuice of Rewe halfe an ounce, of Castor one dramme, mire them togither, and in the liquor bath little lockes of woll, and put them into the nose, and you shall see a present effect.

A more excellent remedie against empoysments than is common Triacle.

TAke of Juniper berries, of Cloues, of Nutmegges, of the rootes of Enula, of eche two drammes, of the rootes of Aristologia longa, and rotunda, and of Gentian, of eche fiue drammes, of Purcelane seedes, of Sorell, of Doronici, of white Ben and red, of eche one dram, of the bone of an Harts hart, of Lignum Aloes, of white and red Corall, of the shauings of Iuorie, of Bay berries, of Pallick, of eche two scruples, of Rew one dramme, of drie Figges, of Reysons, of the pulpe of Dates, of ech one ounce, of Cinamond, of Liquerice, of eche halfe an ounce, of Tormentill, of Cardus sanctus, of white Dittanie, of eche three drammes, of sweete Almondes, of Pine kirnels, and of the common seedes, of eche one ounce, of Trosses of Agarick fiue drams, of Dog Fennell two drams, of Terra sigillata, and of Terra Militense, of Bole Armenick, of eche two ounces, of common Mummia, of Setwall, of eche one dramme, of Camphire halfe a dram, of Dia trion Sandalon, and of Diarhodon Abbatis, of eche two drams, of the rindes of Ceder apples, of the fragments of Smiraldes, of eche one dramme, of Pulse one scruple, of Pitridate two ounces.

To heale a thinne Catarre.

TAke of Plantine water one pounde, of Rose water three ounces, of red and white Saunders, and of Cloues, of eche one dramme, of Camphire halfe a dramme, of vinegar of Roses foure ounces. Make pouder of those things that are to be brayed, and meddle them togither, then make hote a plate of Iron, and strewe vppon it some of the same pouder in a close Chamber, that the sicke person may receyue the fume by his nose and mouth.

To cause a pellet of a Dagge or Pistolet which is in the flesh to come forth.

TAke Bittonie and braye it well, and meddle it with the fat of an Hare, reducing it into the forme of an oyntment, and cause it to be kept vpon the wound, and in short space you shall see the pellet issue forth.

To remedie a swelling or paine that happeneth after a wound is healed.

TAke of Oleum Nardinum, of oyle of Castor, of oyle of Turpentine, of oyle of Costus, of oyle of Wormwood, of oyle of Rew, of Vnguentum Aragon, of Althea, of Marciaton, of the grease of a Rauen, of eche two ounces, of Ireos in pouder, of Linsedes, and of Fenegreke, of eche one ounce, of Aristologia longa and rotunda, of eche halfe an ounce, of Ware as much as sufficeth, make a liniment thereof, and vse it with happie successe.

To purge a wound, and to draw out that which was fastened therein.

TAke of Incense, of Mastick, of Spanishe Pich, of eche one ounce, of the fat of a Ram two ounces, of oyle Olive as much more, of the iuice of Plantine, of the iuice of Taxus barbatus, of Elders, and of Scabiose, of eche one ounce, mixe all these with fiue whites of Egges, and make an oyntment.

To

To heale brusings of the head with broken bones or without.

TAke of Salt, of Hony, or olde white wine, of Sulphur, and of Bittonie, of eche like quantitie, braye them and make a plaister therof, and lay it vpon the sore, and if there be a bone broken, that the bloud be entred in at some small fisure, then take of the meale of Rie, and of the meale of Otes, of eche fiue drammes, of the iuice of Plantine one dramme and a halfe, of Lapacium acutum one dramme, and make a plaister thereof with good Malmesey.

To draw out things fastned in the flesh, as thornes and such like.

TAke of the rootes of Polipodie, and being well brayed with Barrowes grease as much as sufficeth, make a plaister, and lay it vpon the place: or else take of Farfara, and braye it with Barrowes grease as is before saide, and lay it vpon the sore, and presently it will doe the effect.

Farfara, an herbe called tussilago.

To heale the Kings euill and other harde impostumes.

TAke of Mustarde sæde, of Nettle sæde, of Sulphur, of the spume or some of the Sea, of Aristologia, of Bdellium, of Ammoniack and of olde oyle, of eche like quantitie, bray all things that are to be brayed, and dissolue the Gummes in vinegar and make a plaister.

To remedie the paine of the backe.

TAke of the iuice of Millifolie, and put it into a viall of glasse well closed and luted, then put it into an Ouen to boile, and after it is taken out, you shall finde in the Viall oyle, with the which, annointing the back, or any other place that is grieued, you shall sée a maruelous effect.

To heale the rednesse of the nose.

TAke of Borax two drammes, of the meale of red Ceche peason as much more, of Camphire one dramme, of the flower of Beanes as much more, braye them into fine pouder, and with the iuice of Onyons, or with clarified Hony make an ointment, and annoint the place: or else, braye the stone of an Oxe gall or Bulles, and with the oyle of Pech stones make an ointment for the said paine. It helpeth also to infuse Beanes to become tender in vinegar, the space of eyght dayes, and being taken out and dried, make pouder therof, then dissolue it with the white of an Egge, and annoint therwith the nose.

To heale one that spitteth bloud through the rupture of a veine.

AFter the diuersions or vniuersall purgings as the cure requireth, are made by the Phisition. Giue the diseased to drinke one dram and a half of Lapis hematitis in pouder, in as much Plantine water as sufficeth, and you shall see the effect.

To heale the euill colour of the face, and the Ptisicke.

DIstill from the Moneth of June vntill September, the rootes of Pollipodie of the Oke, and giue the sicke to drinke at one time three or foure ounces in the morning, and you shall haue your intent.

To heale sores in the naturall places of women.

DIstill in a Limbecke in June the rootes of Leekes, and with the water that shall be distilled, wash the sores or ruptures, bathing therein peeces of linnen, or little bagges, and put them into the place.

To heale the knobbes which remaine in the ioynts after the paine of the goute.

TAke a Storke, and pull off the fethers, and the garbidge being taken out, fill it with all the sorts of fatts that you may haue

haue, except the fat of a Swine, and put them into the bodye of the said bird, then dresse it, and lay it to rost, keeping vnder it a vessell to receyue the drypping which shall come therof, and if you take the said fat or drippings, and put it into another of the said Stoykes, and lay it to rosse againe, it will be the better, then put it into a vessell of glasse, or earth that is glased, and let it stande in the sunne the space of one day, then keepe it as a precious liquor to annoint the knobbes in the ioyntes.

To remedie the stinch of the mouth.

TAke of Sage two ounces, of Rosemarie flowers halfe an ounce, of Cloues fiue drammes, of Cinamonde one dram and a halfe, of Nutmegs one scruple, bray euerye thing, and with Honie make a lectuarie, and giue thereof in the morning halfe a sponefull, and then drinke a little red wine, wherein is boyled a little Sage, and thus doe euery daye vntill you haue your purpose.

To heale the crestie growings of the fundiment.

TAke of the herbe Peritorie and bray it, with the herbe Millifolie, putting thereto a little Salt, and being brought to the forme of a plaister, lay it vppon the place: or else bray an Onyon, and put thereto a little Capillus Veneris, and of the rootes of Aristologia rotunda, and being medled togither, lay it vpon the sore in maner of a plaister.

To heale the Collick.

TAke of the leaues of Dodder a handfull and a halfe, of the leaues of wilde Mallowes one handfull, of the Larde of an olde Hogge one pound, braye euery thing well in a morter of Marble, and being somewhat warme, make a plaister vppon the bellie, where the paine is. And with this giue him to drinke fiue or sixe ounces of oyle of sweete Almondes, with which is mixed foure or sixe drops of perfite Aqua vitæ.

To heale the palsey of the tongue.

TAke drie Figges and mundifie them from their skinnes, then take a dram of their pulpe, and put therto fiue graines of perfite Euforbium, and hauing brayed it, meddle them togither, and let the sicke person holde the quantitie of a little Beane vnder his tongue, and let him spit often.

To remedie the paine of the head proceeding through a hote or colde cause.

TAke of the rootes of Bryonie and bray them, and boile them in olde oyle, and a little wine, and with the sayde oyle being warmed annoynt the place of the griefe: or elles take of the oldest oyle you can get, & mixe therewith three or foure graines of the pouder of Euforbium, and annoynt the sore place, the bodie being first purged, and then purging the head, by drawing vp into the nose the iuice of Rew. Taking heede that if the paine doe happen through a hote cause, hauing first purged the bodie, or let it bloud by the veine, annoynt the griefe with this liuiment following. Take of the iuice of sower Grapes two ounces, of the dregges of yuck halfe an ounce, of Saffron fiue graynes, meddle them together, and make a liniment.

To remedie the griefes of the head and neck.

TAke of the oile of sweete Almonds three ounces, of the meale of marshe Mallowes, halfe an ounce, of Ware as muche as sufficeth, make an oyntment at the fyre, with the which being warme, annoynt the sicke morning and euening.

To remedie the dimnesse of sight.

TAke of the rootes of Radishes in the euening, taken at that present out of the earth, & being made cleane cut them in the middle with a knife, and put them into a verie cleane dishe, and let the rootes lye with their cuttes downewarde, then let them stande a whole night in the ayre, and of the water that shall

distill

distill from them into the dishe, drop into the eyes, and you shal haue great ease, or else making water of Gum Terapine, drawne by Alcumistrie, and distilling thereof into the eyes, it will make a maruellous effect in taking awaye the dimnesse and other defectes of the eyes.

To heale the paine of the flanke.

TAke of the lyuer of an olde sea Archen and drie it, and being made in pouder, giue the sicke to drinke thereof in warme broth the quantitie of a dram fasting, and you shall see a maruellous effect, and boyle with oyle Oliue nettle leaues, and putting thereto a little Saffron, laye it vpon the place of the griefe in maner of a playster.

To heale a burning canker called in Italian, Fuoco saluatico.

TAke of whole Beanes one handful, of the Branne of Barly as much more, of the leaues of Wallowes two handfuls, boyle them in as much water as sufficeth, vntill the halfe be consumed, and with the sayde decoction washe the sore twice a daye, that is, morning and euening, and then annoynt it with thys oyntment. Take of Lytarge in pouder one ounce, of oyle Oliue seuen ounces, mixe the Lytarge with the oyle in a Potynger, and put therto of whyte Wine, alway stirring it with a spatter, vntill it come to the forme of a liquide oyntment, with which annoynt the sore.

To purge the matrix of women.

TAke of the leaues of Tansey, and drie them, and bray them into pouder, of the which cause the woman to drinke halfe an ounce in good whyte wine, and it will purge the matrix commodiously: the lyke effect doth the iuice of Paritorie giuen to drinke.

To stop the flixe of the bloud of the Hemerods.

TAke of the flowers of Taxus barbatus, of the seedes of Bombace, and of Plantine seedes, and boyle them in sharp

Wine, and wash often those partes, and you shall see the effect.

To heale the coldnesse of the matrix.

TAke of Pulegium, in the time when it hath flowers, and hauing distilled it by a Limbeck, giue to drinke of the water that shall be drawne, two ounces for euery time, in the morning fasting, and last at night, and you shall haue your intent: it will also prouoke the termes.

To drie vp the superfluous humiditie of the Vuola and of the gummes.

TAke Pulegium, and boyle it with drie figges in vinegar, and with the said decoction gargarize, and wash often your mouth, and you shall see a happie successe.

To take spottes from the face.

TAke of Allum Succarine three ounces, of fresh butter two ounces, of oyle of Tartar one ounce, meddle euerye thing togither, and make it in forme of an ointment. With the which, the space of eyght dayes, at night when you go to bed, annoynt the cloutes or spots: and in the morning washe them with warme water wherein hath bene boiled Bran of wheate. It helpeth likewise to bray the rootes of white Lillies, and with Hony and white Ware to make an ointment, and therwith to annoint the place: or else take a Bottel of glasse, and fill it with Rosemarie flowers, and close it with new Ware, and burye it halfe in sande, and couer the vpper part with a cup, and let it stande so the space of one moneth, and you shall see the flowers turned into water, the which straine and keepe in a vessell well closed, as a precious thing to worke the effect aforesaid.

To heale a Ringworme.

AFter you haue purged the bodie of colericke humors, put into the wound of the iuice of the tender leaues of a wilde Olive tree, or the leaues themselues well brayed: or else take

two

two or three neſtes of Waſpes, and a handfull of the combes of Bées, with all the yong ones in them, and braye them well, and putting therto a little Hony, make a liniment to put into the ſore. And this of his owne nature doth heale any ſuch euill.

To heale the flixe of the bellie.

TAke and drinke the bloude of a Ducke, and it will doe the effect: or elſe take the flowers of Filberds, and drie them in an ouen, then braye them into pouder, and giue the ſicke a dramme therof to drinke in good wine. And the liuers of roſted Pullets giuen vnto the ſicke to eate, doe very much helpe.

To heale the paine of the loynes.

TAke of the ſeedes of Aſparagus, and of Commin, of eche one dramme, bray them, and with good wine giue the ſicke to drinke. The like effect worke the ſeedes of Perſoneps giuen to drinke: or elſe two drammes of Enula Campana rootes giuen in wine. It helpeth likewiſe to make fomentation vnto the place with liquide Piche, Sulphur viuum, and Salt boyled togither, and dip therein newe ſhorne woll vnwaſhed, and as hote as you can ſuffer it, laye therof twice a daye vppon the ſore: or elſe lay onely vppon it quick Brimſtone brayed, mingled with greaſe and made warme.

To heale thoſe that piſſe in their beddes.

TAke of the hoofes of a Boze or tame Hogge, and giue the pacient to drinke therof in red wine, or in broth. It helpeth alſo to take the tongues of three Géeſe, and being roſted to eate them. As alſo to giue to drinke being made in pouder of Snayles founde out of their ſhelles in wine, and you ſhall finde that they will worke a maruelous experience.

To heale the ſores of the feete.

TAke a quantitie of the Aſhes made of Hennes dunge, and being medled with Hony, make thereof an oyntment, and

it will heale those sores, or else take the harde shell of a Tortys burned, and laye the ashes dissolued with Wine and oyle vpon the sayde sores, and it healeth them. As also doth the lyke effect, to take the oyntment made of Sheepes sewet dissolued with Ware, adding thereto a little roche Allum.

To kyll wormes in the eares.

TAke of the seedes and greene leaues of Hempe, & taking out the iuice, put thereof warme into the eares, and you shall see the effect. Or else, take the Gawle of a Bull, of clarified Hony, of eche lyke quantitie, and boyling it in an earthen vessell, meddle it well togither, and reserue it in a Viall of Glasse, and when neede requireth, being a little warme, put thereof with woll into the eare, first cleansing the eare from filthe.

To remedie the hurtes of the eares happened through entring of water into them.

TAke a quantitie of Gum Iuy, & of the iuice of black Beetes, and of the iuice of a Bremble, meddle them togither, and being made warme, put therof into the eares, and it will ceasle the payne, and dry vp the water, it helpeth also the griefes of the eares, to take the gawle of a Swine, and being mixed with the iuice of Leekes, and warmed, to put thereof into the eares.

To heale sores that are ingendred in the eares.

TAke a Pomegranat, and hauing taken out the meat within, fill it with Hony, and let it boyle well in the embers with a soft fyre, and put of that being whot into the eares.

To dissolue impostumes vnder the eares.

TAke of the meale of Lynseedes, as much as you think good, and boyle it in oyle, and Hony togither, putting thereto of Salt, and ashes made of a wylde Figge tree, and laye it vpon the swelling in forme of a pultace. The lyke effect is done, to take Gladian rootes beyng boyled, and brayed with salt, and layde vpon the grieke.

To

To heale the stripes of the eyes.

TAke of Byttonie leaues verie well brayed, and binde them vpon the place of the stroke, and you shall see a verie good effect. It helpeth also to meddle with meale of beanes womans Milke, and to make it in forme of a playster, and to lay it vpon the sore eye.

To remedie the losse of appetite vnto meate.

TAke of the seedes of Speare Trifolie, & boile them in wine, and by the space of three dayes continually cause the diseased to drinke halfe a Cup of the decoction, then let him drinke one dram of Ginger infused in Vineger three other dayes, at the same houre, and let him be well couered in his bed when he beginneth to sweat, and you shall see a maruellous successe.

A maruellous remedy against sores and woundes.

TAke of the oyle of Momordica two ounces, of the oyle of saint Iohns worte one ounce, of the marrow of a Bufalo halfe an ounce, put all these togither into a still of glasse well closed, and beyng luted set it to the fyre, and after it is reduced to a forme within ỹ still, worke it with maruellous good successe.

Bufalo, is a beast like to a horse.

To preserue one from poysoning.

YOu must take hede that you eate not things of strong fauor, or of a verie sweete taste, bicause that the bitternesse & stinch of poysons in this maner is wont to be couered, for the ouer sweete, sower or salt thing mired with poyson doth hide the bitternesse of it. At what time therfore you shall haue any suspect to haue drunke poison, drinke presently after it of the seeds of Turneps, or of the rootes in Wine, or of Neppe, and you shall be safe.

Against the bitings of venemous beasts.

TAke of Onyons and braye them, and meddle therewith of Salt, and Hony, as much as you please, & make it in forme

of an oyntment, and lay it vpon the sore, and it will take away the paine, and remedie the poysoning.

Against the stinche of the nose.

TAke of the confection which is put into Triacle called Hedicroo, dissolue it in wine, and annoynt within the nose oftentimes, and you shall obtaine your intent.

To heale the griefes of the fundiment.

TAke of the tender leaues of Henbane, and of Purcelane, and of crummes of bread infused in wine, the yolke of an Egge rosted hard, of eche like quantitie, of oyle of Roses as much as sufficeth, braye them all: then fomentate the place with the decoction of Roses, and of Melilot, and laye vpon it the Cataplasme aforesaid.

Against the impotencie of the Genitale member.

TAke of raw Cicers, of mundified Pine kirnels, of eche two ounces, of the seedes of Rocket, and of Pepper, of eche one ounce, of Hony as much as sufficeth. Make a lenuarie, and cause the sicke partie to take two drammes therof at a time in good wine. It helpeth likewise to take of Pepper, of Pine kirnels, of Percely, of the Pisell of an Hart, and of Turpentine, of eche like quantitie, being brayed, mire them with Hony, and vse it as you doe the other: or else drinke in the morning a potinger of Gotes milke warme, as it is milked, and put therein two or three drammes of the pouder of Cloues.

To heale an impostumed Collick.

CAuse the partie to be let blood in the veine Basilica, and if by chaunce there follow presently retention of vrine, draw blood out of the veine Saphena, and lay vppon the griefe this oyntment. Take of ware fiue ounces, of oile of Camomill two ounces, of oile of Roses as much more, of the meale of Beanes halfe an ounce, of the yolkes of Egges fiue, with the Mucillage of Linseedes, make an ointment.

Against

Against the biting of a mad dogge.

TAke of Vinegar one pound and a halfe, of Pich one pound, of Oppoponack three ounces, boyle the Pich in Vinegar, with the which dissolue the Oppoponack, and being layd vpon the biting, it will not suffer the wound to close, and this is a conuenient medicine against knobbes of hard flesh. Wherefore vnto women or children you must make such a medicine liquide with Oleum irinum, and vse it.

Against indurate impostumes, perished Condilomi and hardened brestes.

Condiloni, are certaine thinges that fasten the skinne, which couereth the childe in the mothers bellie.

TAke of Litarge of siluer, of Lime, of eche one pounde, of Manna, of Incense three ounces, of white ware as much more, of Galbanum one ounce and a halfe, of Allum and of Turpentine, of eche one ounce and a halfe, of Ireos and of Coperus, of eche sixe drammes, of Gawles, and of Mirrhe, of eche eyght drammes, of Hony eyghtene ounces, of oyle foure pounde and a halfe, put the Litarge and the Lime vnto the oyle, and boyle them, laboring them with the spatter, and when it shalbe thicke, put thereto the white ware, the Turpentine, and the Galbanum first sodden in hony: and being mired, and taken from the fire, adde thereto the other things in pouder: or else take of Bitume, of Litarge, of eche foure pounde and a halfe, of oyle Oliue seuen pound and a halfe, boyle them together, and put thereto of ware fiue ounces, of Galbanum, and of Mirrha, of eche as much more. Make therof a plaister.

Bitume, a kinde of naturall lime or Claye.

To dissolue an impostume vnder the eare.

TAke of swines grease sixe ounces, of Ware two ounces, of the whytes of rawe Egges two, of Hony as much as of the Egges, of Figge dust as much as sufficeth: Dissolue the Ware with the grease, then put thereto the whytes of the Egges by little and little, then meddle therewith the Hony and meale and vse it.

To dissolue the kings euill, and euery hard impostumation.

TAke of Salt Peter one pound, of Lytarge of Siluer, as much more, of the filthe of oyle vesselles foure pounde, of Galbanum foure pound and a halfe, braye the Salt, and the Lytarge, and putting thereto the filthe, braye it agayne, and set it to boyle in an earthen vessell, laboring it often with a spatter, and when it doth not cleaue to the fingers, take it from the fyre, and bray the Galbanum with a pestell of wood, and meddle and dissolue them togither, and being wrought vpon Marble, kepe it to vse when neede shall require, it will be verye marueilous.

Against trembling through some melancholy humor.

TAke of Pine kernels two drammes washed with warme water, of swéete Almondes, of Keysons, of Pistaches, of eche one dramme, of Gynger, of Saffron, of whyte and red Ben, of Setwall, of the ryndes of Pomecitrones, of Balme, of eche one dram, of Margarites, of red Corrall, of Cloues, of Maces, of Cardamomes, of eche halfe a dramme, of yelowe Saunders, of Gum Dragant, of Gum Arabick, of eche two scruples, of Sugar sixtene drammes, dissolue the Suger with Balme water, and make a confection in morsels, of the which the sicke must take euery euening the quantitie of a Chestnut, two houres before supper.

A confection to heale mistes or dimnesse of the sight.

TAke of the iuice of Fennell halfe a pounde, of the iuice of Rew, of the iuice of Selendine, and of Margerom, of eche halfe an ounce, mundifie them all, and take of clarified Hony one pound: boyle them togither vnto a iust heigth, & put thereto of Eyebright one ounce and a halfe, of Fennell seede halfe an ounce, of Maces, of Cubebes, of Cinamond, of long Pepper,

per, and of Cloues, of eche two drammes, make them into pouder, and meddle them and make a lectuarie, of the which cause the Patient to take at night when he goeth to bed halfe a sponeful: notwithstanding let him leaue to take it in the sommer when the weather is hote, or else temper it with ỳ greater part of Sugar Roset. Then take of Fennell waters distylled through a Limbeck, of Margerom, of Celendine, of Rew, of eche two ounces: in the which waters dissolue of Saffron one dramme, and of Antimonie two drammes, distill it thorowe a Felt, and of the water that shall be drawne, drop into the eyes twice a daye.

Against the weakenesse of the sight.

After the purging of the bodye, take of the leaues of Betonie, of Rewe, of Eyebright, of Annys seedes, of Cinamonde, of Gynger, of Cardamomes, of Fennell seedes, of Percely, of Cilermontanus, of Origanum, of Hissope, of Cubebes, of Liqueris, of eche one dramme, of Sugar vnto the quantitie of the other things, then make them all into pouder, and being mixed together make a lectuarie, of the which let the patient take halfe a sponefull, two houres after supper.

An other for the same purpose.

Take of Eyebright two ounces, of Fenegrecke fiue drams, of Mace, of Cubebes, of Cinamond, of long Pepper, of Cloues of eche one dram, then searce them, and make a lectuarie with a pound of clarified Hony, and of the iuice of Fennel, and of boiled Celendine clarified, of ech half an ounce, boyle the iuices with the Hony, vntill they become thick, and in the ende adding thereto the pouders, make a confection.

To keepe the belly sollible in the infirmitie of the eyes.

A Custome to take dyuers times, or often, that is to saye, euery day fasting, a dramme and a halfe of this confection:

take of Mirabolanes emblici, and Citrini, of ech two drams, of good Turbith one dram, of Gynger, two drammes and a halfe, of Cinamond one dram, of Nutmegs two drammes, of Annys seedes, of Fennell sædes, of eche three drammes, of Sugar the weyght of them all, make a pouder thereof, and with Sugar dissolued in Fennell, or Eyebright water, make a lectuarie.

Against the inflamation of the eyes.

HAuing first thorowly purged the bodye, take of mundified Barlie, of Quince seedes, and of Camomill flowers, of eche halfe an ounce, of Fennell sædes two drammes, boyle them in water vntill the fourth part be consumed, then straine it, and therewith washe the eyes, and if with this you obtayne not your intent, put thervnto of whyte Sief without Opium, and vse it.

To heale the griefe of the eyes.

TAke of the Buddes of Vines, and taking out the iuice meddle therewith the yolke of a rawe Egge, and being well tempered washe the Temples, and laye it vpon the eye. This also helpeth. Take of Tutia of Alexandria halfe an ounce, of Mastick, of Incense, of Aloes Epatici, of eche one dramme, of Camphire one scruple: of the iuice of sower Grapes one pound, hauing made pouder of those things that are to be brayed meddle them togither, and make a Collirion, and applie it vnto the eye.

Collirion is a medicine for the eies.

An other for the same effect.

TAke of Boale Armenick halfe a dramme, of Sanguis Draconis, of Gum Dragant, of Gum Arabick, of eche two drammes, bray them finely, and searce them, and meddle them with halfe a pound of Rose water, and being put into a Viall of Glasse, boyle it in Balneo Mariæ, that it touch not the bottome of the vessell, the space of an houre: then take it from the fyre,

fyre, and letting it stande so the space of a daye, straine it, and put thereof into the eyes, washing them also often with water of Fenegrecke distilled through a Limbecke, and it will be of a maruellous effect.

To heale stripes of the eyes, and extention of the nuck.

Nuca, is the vppermost part of the head, and some take it for the rough of the mouth.

TAke of Tutia, of Saffron, of Myrrhe, of eche one dramme, with the iuice of Rewe, and of Margerom, make a Collirion, and put thereof into the eyes.

Another for the same.

TAke of Boale Armenick one ounce, of Tutia, of Sanguis draconis, of Gum Arabick, of eche halfe an ounce, bray them, and searce them, and meddle them with a pound of Rose water, and put it into a Vyall of Glasse, and suspend it in Balneo Mariæ, that it touch not the bottome of the vessell, nor the sides about the bottome, and cause it to boyle by the space of halfe an houre, and being taken from the fyre, put thereto two drammes of the Wine of Pomegranates that is cleare, and letting it stande so a whole daye, put thereof afterwarde into the eyes.

To remedie the Litargie.

TAke of the sædes of Agnus castus, of Smallage sædes, and of Sage leaues, of eche one handfull, of Salt water as much as sufficeth, boyle them and fomentate the hinder part of the head with the decoction.

To heale the incontinencie and dropping of vrine.

TAke of Balme and of water Mintes, and boyle them in good wine, and being giuen to drinke, it remedieth the making of water by drops, and if of the saide herbes boyled, you make a plaister, and laye therof betwæne the nauill, and the

bottome of the belly, it is vnto those that cannot kéepe their water an excellent remedie.

Against the hardnesse of the splene.

CAuse the sicke to drinke often in good white wine of the séedes of Ben, called Ghianda vnguentaria, and you shal sée a verie good successe.

To heale an olde flix of a womans flowers.

THe iuice of Barberies giuen to drinke, purgeth a womans Matrix, and stoppeth olde fluxes, but if the Barberies be giuen a woman to drinke, they will doe the like effect, and also helpe all the other fluxes of the bodye.

Against stinging of Bees.

TAke a péece of linnen cloth, and wash it in distilled Borage water, and lay therof often vpon the stinging, and it will take away the paine.

To heale the inflammation of a mans yarde.

TAke of the leaues of Bruscie, braye them, and boyle them with Rose water, and a little wine, then take them out, and make a playster, laying it vppon the member, and you shall sée the effect.

A remedie against coldnesse, and debilitie of the reines, the paine of the backe, and want of appetite vnto a woman.

TAke of Persenep rootes as many as you please, let them be faire and great, and cut away the tops, and take double as much of Sugar, and put them into an earthen pot of water, and boyle them with a slow fire vntill they begin to waxe tender, then lay them vpon a Cydion that they maye cole, then pare them and take out their pithes, and after put them into a new earthen pot glased, and put thereto as much good clarified

Hony

Hony as will couer them, then boyle them vntill the Hony doe thoroughly penetrate euery part of them. Then take them from the fire, and put into them of Cloues two parts, of Cinamond, and of Ginger one part, bray them and meddle them with the rootes, of the which the sicke partie eating fasting one ounce at a time, shall finde a maruelous effect.

To remedie vomiting occasioned of colde humors.

TAke of sweete Pome rials, and boile them wel in two parts of water, and one of Hony, and being taken out, boile them once againe in Hony only, and then put them into a vessell of glasse, and poure vppon them as much clarified Hony, that they may be couered, and adde vnto them these Spices. Take of Cloues, of Cinamond, of Ginger, of Cardamomes, of Pepper, of eche a like, such quantitie as you thinke conuenient for the quantitie of the apples, and vse to eate of them, and they will be verie effectuall.

Against the streynings when a man cannot go to the stoole.

TAke of Maudlen wortes, and boyle them in tart wine, and make fomentation from beneath. It helpeth also to stop the bloud of the Hemerodes.

To remedie deafnesse or want of hearing.

TAke of ground Iuy, bray it, and take out the iuice, and being a little warmed, distill thereof at diuers times into the eares.

To heale bruses about the eyes without launcing or incision.

TAke of Saffron halfe a dramme, of osle of Roses one ounce, one polke of an Egge, bray the Saffron, and meddle them, and lay therof vpon the eye.

To heale watrie or dropping eyes.

AFter the bodye is thorowly purged, take of the rindes of Incense, of Tutia well preperated with Margerome water, of Mirrhe, of eche one dram, of red Corall as much more, with Fennell water as much as sufficeth, braye those things that are to be brayed, and make a Collirion, with the which wash the eyes.

An excellent pouder for the same disease.

TAke of burnt Antimonie fiue drams, of Tutia of Alexandria preperated three drammes, of Lignum Aloes burned halfe a dramme, of the stones of Dates burned into coles three drammes, bray all these things into verie fine pouder, and hauing tempered them with Rose water, drie them in the sunne: then take of Muske one graine, of Amber as much more, temper them with Rose water, and being dried, beate them with the foresaide things, and braye them into a verie fine pouder, which you shall vse after vnto the eyes.

To heale the griefes of the eyes.

TAke of Incense well brayed halfe an ounce, washe it in warme water, and let it stande so the space of two houres, then with Fennell water make a Collirion and vse it. It helpeth marueilously to take a dramme of the vitriature or glasing of bell is made in pouder, and being medled with oyle of the seedes of Bombace, to put it into the eye.

To heale sores of the eares that offend the hearing.

HAuing purged the bodie thorowly, take of small wine somewhat sweete, of childrens vrine, of eche one ounce, boyle them with one ounce of Hony medled therwith, and put therof into the eares. After the sore is mundified, take of Incense, of Sarcacoll, of Mirrhe, and of Aloes, of eche one dramme, dissolue them in wine, and dip therein tentes, and put them into

to the eares: or else vse this remedie. Take of the drosse of tried Iron often washed with vinegar, and made into pouder, of Bole Armenick, of the barke of Incense, of Sarcacoll, of Mirrhe, of Aloes, of eche one dramme, dissolue them in wyne and vse them.

Against the griefe of the loynes and of the eyes.

TAke of the oyle made of Nuts of India that is old, and with that annoint the sicke person, and it will doe the effect.

Against difficultie of taking of breath through coldnesse.

TAke drie Figges and boyle them in wine, and meddle therwith of the pouder of Nuttes of India, and giue to drinke thereof euery daye, and it will worke maruelously. Also the water of Origanum being drunke by three ounces at a time, helpeth.

To heale a drie cough.

TAke a quantitie of Béetes, and boyle them, and put thereto of swéete Almondes, and of the iuice of swéete Pomegranates, of eche lyke quantitie, and giue thereof to eate, and you shall finde a maruellous helpe.

Against the hardnesse of the matrix.

TAke of the herbe called Origanum, and boyle it in Wine, and meddle therewith of oyle Olíue, and bathe therein péeces of linnen cloth, and put of them often into the natural place of the woman.

Against the falling of the Vuola, and swelling of the Pallate.

TAke of Origanum in the month of June, and braye it, and dystill it through a Limbeck, and with the water let the patient Cargarize, and washe hys mouth three or foure tymes a day.

Against the comming out of the nauill of children.

TAke of the herbe called saint Iohns wort, and make a playster braying it verie well, and binde it vpon the Nauill, and you shall see helth ensue.

To heale the palsey.

TAke of Calamus aromaticus, two ounces, of Stecados Arabice one scruple, of Calamint, of Origanum, of Annys seedes, of Fennell seedes, of Cinamond, of ech three drams, of Hissope, one ounce, of Fennell rootes, of Persely rootes, and of Sparagus, of eche halfe an ounce, of Sage, of Balme, of Bettoney, and of Auens, of eche one handefull, of Sugar one pound, make a sirop, according vnto Art, of the which cause the diseased to take one ounce and a halfe at a time, with water made of the infusion of Nutmegs.

Against the debilitie of sinewes.

TAke a Gose, and pull it, and hauing taken out the guttes, washe it within, then take halfe a Fox, and halfe a Catte, that are fat, and breake the bones of them both, and bray them well, and put therto of Tyrpentine, of Serapine, of Bdellium, of Rosyn, of earth wormes dried, of eche halfe an ounce, meddle euery thing, and fill the bodye of the Gose, putting thereto of Sage, of Rosemarie, of eche one handefull, of Castor one dramme and a halfe, of Geneper berries halfe an ounce, and if a Gose be not able to conteyne such a quantitie fill two, and sowe them well, and rosse them with fyre made of the wood of Bayes, or of Geneper, or of Vines, let the first that droppeth be cast away, but that dropping which afterward followeth kepe to annoynt the partes that haue sinewes, and also the vppermost part of the head.

Against

Against redneſſe of the legges.

IN the Moneth of May take of the leaues and ſtalkes of Lonage, and braye them, and diſtill them thorowe a Limbeck, and bathe peeces of linnen clothe in the water, that ſhall be diſtilled, and laye it vpon the legges, and you ſhall ſee a preſent ſucceſſe.

To remedie the printes of blowes that remaine.

TAke a quantitie of drie leaues of Margerom, and making pouder thereof, meddle therewith Hony, and annoynt the ſwollen or rankled place. The lyke effect is done with the iuice of the ſame, if the place be annointed, for it will diſſolue the dead bloud vnder the ſkinne.

Againſt ſwellings of the face.

TAke wylde apples, or crabbes in the ende of June, and diſtill them thorow a Limbeck, and with the water that ſhall be diſtilled waſhe often the face, and the intent will follow.

To keepe heare from growing white.

IN the ende of May take of the herbe called Balme, and diſtill it thorow a Limbeck, and of the water that ſhall be diſtilled, drinke twice a daye two ounces at a time, and likewiſe waſh the heare, and you ſhall ſee the effect.

To heale the itch of children.

TAke and braye a handfull of greene Myntes, and laye it in Lie one whole day to become tender, and with the ſayde Lie waſhing the children, and you ſhall heale their itch.

Another for the ſame.

TAke of oyle of Roſes one ounce, of Storax liquida, halfe an ounce, of common Salt one ſcruple, and a little of the iuice of Limons, meddle them all well togither with a ſpatter, and annoint therewith.

Against trembling or shaking.

TAke of the oyle of Gum Iuy, of the oyle of Cherua, of eche one ounce, of oyle of Roses, of Bdellium, of Serapine, of Oppoponack, of Mastick, of eche halfe an ounce, of oyle of Fores and of Bayes, of eche one ounce and a half, of the fat of a Ram, and of a Gose, of eche two ounces, dissolue the fat with Rose water and Vinegar as much as sufficeth, and mixing therwith the other things, make an ointment, with the which, annoint the vppermost part of the head, and the other weake members.

Against stinch of the mouth through rotten teeth.

DIstill thorow a Limbeck in the middest of May the toppes of wilde Mintes, and with the water that shall be distilled, wash often the mouth of the diseased.

To heale the white flixes in women.

TAke of the flowers of Rocket, and of Mouse eare, and of Origanum, vnto a iust quantitie, beate them into pouder, and adde thereto of Sugar halfe the quantitie of them all, and make thereof morsels, of the which, let the woman eate, and it will worke a maruellous effect.

To heale the relapsation of the gummes.

TAke of Mirrhe as much as you please, and being dissolued in wine and oyle Oliue, wash therwith the gummes, and you shall see a most true experience, if you vse it oftentimes. It helpeth also to take the water of wilde Mintes distilled through a Limbeck, and often therwith to wash the gummes.

To heale chappes in the fingars.

TAke of the rootes of Pollipodie, and bray them verie well, and meddle them with Hony, and annoint the sore, and you shall see the effect.

To

To heale a windie impostumation.

TAke of grēne Rew, of Fennell, of Comin, of Annis sēdes, of Ameos, of Carawayes, of Smallage sēdes, of eche fiue drammes, of olde oyle fiue pounds, put them all into a Viall of Glasse, and boyle them verie well in Balneo Mariæ, and with that oyle annoynt often the place.

To heale the euill disposition which commeth before the Dropsey, and the obstruction of the Mesaraicall veynes.

TAke of the iuice of Wormwood halfe a pound, of Spiknard one dramme, of Cinamond two drammes, of Sugar halfe a pound, make pouder of those thinges that are to be poudred, and being well meddled togither, giue two ounces therof vnto the sicke person at a time with Wine or broth.

Against the flix of vrine.

TAke of Prunes fiue, of Corianders, of Mirtels, of eche two drammes, of Roses, of water Lillie flowers, of eche foure drammes, boyle them in water, and take of the sayd decoction, and of the iuice of the buddes of Vines, of eche foure ounces, of Sugar sixe ounces, make a sirop, of the which take two ounces: or else make this other which is of a maruellous effect. Take of the rootes of Vngula Cabalina, of Vmbelicus Veneris, of Virga pastoris, of Plantine, of Bursa pastoris, of Liuerwort, of Rew, of Scariola, of eche one handfull, of Violet flowers, and of Nenuphar flowers, of Lettis sēdes, and of Purcelane sēdes, of eche one ounce, of white Poppie sēdes halfe an ounce, of Jetubes, and Sebastians terme, of red Roses, of red Saunders, of eche halfe an ounce, of hulled Barlye two ounces, of Sugar two pounde. Make a sirop according to Arte, of the which, giue vnto the diseased person euerye morning the quantitie of one ounce before meate, at least by two houres.

To remedie the impotencie of the Genitall member.

TAke of the sædes of whyte Onyons, of Satirion, of Date flowers, of Olibanum, of the braynes of Sparrowes, of eche two ounces, make pilles therof with hote water, vnto the quantitie of a Cyche peale, of the which giue the patient to take fiue or sixe at a time, and no more, and you shall see a verie good effect.

To heale sores of the Bladder.

TAke of mundified Pine kernels dryed one ounce, of mundified Pistaches halfe an ounce, of the pouder of Liqueris two drammes, of the sædes of whyte Poppie halfe an ounce, of the common sædes mundified as much more, of Lettis, and Endiue sædes, of eche one ounce and a halfe, of Reysons three ounces, of Cinamond two drammes, of Sugar the weight of them all, make losenges, or morselles, the weight of halfe an ounce a peece: of the which let the sick person take one at a time before meat, and let him drinke after it a little wine.

To heale the diseases of the reynes.

TAke of Fylberds, of Pine kernels mundified, of Gum Dragant, of Gum Arabick, of the iuice of Liqueris, and of Pennyts, of eche ten drammes, of the sædes of Mercurie, of bitter Almondes, of the foure greater colde sædes, of eche fiue drammes, of the sædes of Quinces, of Mallowes sædes, of Porcellane sædes, of the sædes of whyte Poppie, of red Roses, and of the sædes of Plantine of ech three drams, of the sædes of wyld Fennell, of Smallage, of the Garden and of the Mountaine, of Annys sædes, of Henbane, of Rocket, of Saffron, of Apium, of eche two drammes, make a confection with sodden Wyne, mixing therewith of Muske, and of Saffron two Crowne weight, of the which let the diseased take the quantitie of a Beane, with Plantine water.

To

To heale ruptures within the body.

FRom the Month of Julye vnto September, the rootes of Enula are to be distilled, the leaues are to be distilled in the ende of Maye, the water of the rootes being distilled, and giuen the sicke to drinke morning and euening, two or three ounces at a time, will doe the effect, of the water of the leaues there is not accustomed to be giuen to drinke, except onely as much as may be conteyned within an Egges shell.

To take away the blackneſſe of skarres.

TAke of the iuice of Rocket, and of an Ore Cawle of eche lyke quantitie, meddle them togither, and annoynt the skarres many times, and you shall see a verie excellent succesſe.

To kyll wormes in the body.

TAke of Ferne rootes, and hauing made fine pouder thereof take a dram, and beyng dissolued in Wyne giue to drinke thereof, and it will kyll them all.

To preserue one that hath taken poyson.

TAke Filipendola and distill it in the ende of May that is the herbe and the rootes a little bruised, and of the water drinke foure or fiue ounces at a time, and it will preserue you from daunger. It helpeth also against the pestilence.

A medicine to heale the Quinsey.

TAke of the iuice of Strawberies, and of Plantine water, of eche eyght ounces, of Hony of Roses two ounces, of the iuice of Mulberies one ounce, of Dogges dunge that is white, of Pomegranat flowers, of ech one dram, meddle euery thing togither, and cause the sicke to gargarize himselfe often therewith.

To remedie the vnquietnesse of agues, and to prouoke sleepe.

TAke in the beginning of May, the plants of Mallowes, and bray them with the stalks and rootes, and distil them thorow a Limbick, and with the water that shall be distilled, rub the sick parties feete, and it will induce rest, and take away drythe.

To heale the flixe called Disenteria.

TAke foure ounces of the iuice of Plantine, & meddle it with water of Taxus Barbatus, and being made warme make a glyster. Then giue him to eate of old sugar Roset fiue drams, of conserue of Quinces made with spices one ounce, of red Corrall two drammes, of Charabe one dram, meddle euery thing, and giue the sick person fiue drammes therof fasting, and so you shall obtayne your intent, perseuering to vse it certayne dayes.

An other glyster most precious for the same disease.

TAke of whyte Incense, of Sanguis draconis, of Terra sigillata, of Boale Armenick, of eche one dram, of Saffron halfe a dramme, make fine pouder of the foresayde things, and medling them with foure ounces of the iuice of Plantine, and a little of the water of parched Barlie, make therof a glyster.

Another for the same.

IT helpeth the Disenteria, to drinke the iuice of Sorell with wine, and the iuice of Marsh Mallowes also being drunke doth the like effect. To drinke also in the morning fasting three ounces of Borage water, helpeth the said disease: also it helpeth with more efficacie to drinke the iuice of Bursa pastoris.

Terra Samia, is that which the Apothecaries call Terra Sigillata.

Another for the same, of verie great efficacie.

TAke of Hipoquistidos, of Psillium, of Terra Samia, of vnripe Gawles, of Acatia, of eche eyght drammes, with raine

raine water make little Cakes, of the which, giue the sicke to take two drammes at a time with the decoction of Rise: or else make a glister.

To cause Hemerodes to open.

TAke the gall of a Gote, or of a Cowe, and meddle it with the iuice of Anagardus, and annoynt the place, and the intent will follow: or else infuse rawe Onyons in vinegar of Squilles, and lay therof vpon the place.

Against scorchings of fire.

IN the ende of June take Rapes with the rootes and braye them, and distill them thorow a Limbeck, and with the water wash the scorchings, and although it will engender scurfe or scabbes, let it not be taken away, but with continuance of washing you shall see a manifest remedie.

To preserue one from the goute.

TAke of the rootes of Rosemarie, and hauing boyled them verie well in vinegar, if with the sayd decoction you washe your feete, it will preserue you from the Goute.

Against the belkings of the stomack.

TAke Rew leaues and distill them in the middest of Maye, and of the water let the pacient drinke morning and Euening two or three ounces, and you shall see the successe: and also it will expell the ventolitis of the bodie.

To cause a woman to bring forth a dead creature.

TAke Willow leaues in the middest of May, and hauing distilled them thorowe a Limbeck, giue the woman to drinke thereof the quantitie of foure ounces, and it will cause hir to be deliuered of the dead creature.

To heale the Dropsey and opilation of the liuer.

TAke of Elder flowers that are verie ripe, and distill them in Balneo Mariæ, and of the water that shall be distilled, cause the diseased to drinke morning and euening three ounces at a time, and you shall see an excellent successe.

An emplaister to heale the rupture of the scull.

TAke of Plantine seedes three ounces, of Lapacium acutum foure ounces, of the meale of blacke Beanes as much as you please, braye them into pouder, and boyle them with verie strong wine, and lay therof twice a day vpon the wound.

Another for the same.

TAke of Gum Elemi three drammes, of pure Rosen foure ounces, of ware sire ounces, of oyle of Roses two ounces and a halfe, of Armoniack two ounces, of Tirpentine three ounces and fiue drammes, of Rye meale as much as sufficeth, with wine and ware make a plaister.

Against the paine of the Collick.

TAke of Origanum one scruple, and being made into pouder, giue it to be drunke in good wine, and you shall see the effect. It helpeth also to giue to drinke of the wine made of the decoction of Horehounde the quantitie of three ounces.

To heale the itching or scabbes of the fundiment.

TAke a quantitie of a Bricke that is in the top of a fornace, that hath bene burned a long time, bray it into pouder, but first washe it with common water, and then with Plantine water, and after meddle it with oile of Mirtels and white wax, & hauing made therof an oyntment, vse it vnto the fundiment.

To remedie the paines and burnings of the fundiment.

TAke the yolke of a rosted Egge that is hard, & being brayed, dissolue it with white wine, and oyle of Roses, of eche as much

much as shall suffice, and laye it vppon the sore. It helpeth also to take three drammes of the pouder of Rose leaues, two yolkes of rosted Egges brayed, and incorporate them with white wine, and being meddled therein Vnguentum Rosatum, therewith to annoint the place.

To heale the disease called Iliaca passio.

TAke of Sumack, and of Comyn, bray them togither, and meddle them with Drimell, and giue the diseased to drinke a dramme thereof.

Another remedie for the same disease.

TAke a quantitie of the iuice of the leaues or budds of vines, and cause the appassionated to drinke thereof.

To remedie the issuing out of the Fundiment.

TAke a quantity of Lentill leaues, and expresse the iuice from them, and annoynt therewith the fundiment, or else take greene gawles, and boyle them in wine, and being sodden make them into pouder, and put thereof into the fundiment.

To heale one that can not keepe his vrine.

TAke of the braynes of an Egle the quantitie of a pease, of the fat of a Goose as much more, of Gum Arabick vnto the same quantitie, being medled togither swallow thereof, as you would doe a pill: or else, take the Testicles of an Hare, and boyle them in good swéete Wine, and giue thereof to drinke. It helpeth also to take a little Calamint, and Mirrhe brayed, and giue thereof vnto the sick to drinke in good wyne.

To remedie the comming out of the matrix.

WAshe the matrix with the iuice of Acatia, or of Rubea tinctorum, or of Lentilles, or of Sumack, and it will returne it into her place.

Against the growing of flesh out of the nayles.

TAke of Gawles, of the ryndes of sower Pomegranats, of the drosse of red Brasse, of drie Figges burned, of ech like quantitie, bray euery thing, and mixe them with hony, and put thereof into the sore, morning and euening.

To cause skalie nailes to fall.

TAke of the Gum of an Oke, of Sandaraca of Fenegréeke, of eche two ounces, of Cantarelle, of Tapsia of eche one ounce, of vineger as much as sufficeth, meddle them, and make a playster, braying those things that are to be brayed, and put thereof into the nayles.

Cantarelle, a vermin like vnto Bees that sing, called of the Apothecaries Cantarides.

To take away the blackenesse that remayneth in skarres.

TAke a quantitie of the roote of whyte Bryone and black, and boile it in oyle, as long as it yéeldeth iuice, and therwith annoynt the place: the skarres that remayne of Ringwormes annoynt with the grease of an Asse: or else with the séede of Rocket brayed and dissolued in the Gawle of a Gote, or of an Ore.

Against bloud that is congealed within one.

TAke a quantitie of the rennet of an Hare, or of anye other beast, and giue thereof to drinke in vineger, it helpeth also to take Tine, or Sauorie, giuen to drinke with the like liquor.

Against the difficultie of taking breath.

TAke of the pouder of the rootes of Aristologia rotunda, and giue thereof the sicke to drinke with water. It helpeth also to take a quantitie of silke wormes, and being put into an earthen pot well closed, to set it into an Ouen vntil the worms be drie, and being brayed meddle hony therewith, and giue the sicke to drinke thereof a sponefull at a time.

To

To remedie the congelation of milke within the breasts.

TAke a rawe Egge, and being medled with Vnguentum rosatum, annoynt the breastes. It helpeth maruellously the bynding of the bodie, if being dissolued with Oyle of Roses, the breastes be often annoynted therewith.

Against the subuersion of the stomach.

TAke three partes of the iuice of sower Pomegranates, of the iuice of Mintes one part, boyle them in a vessell of earth glased, working it alwayes with a spatter, vntill it become thick, and being taken from the fyre, giue the pacient a spone-full thereof to eate before meate.

For one that hath lost his voyce.

TAke of the iuice of Coalewortes medled with hony, and giue it vnto the sicke: or else take of Linsedes burned and brayed and finely searced, of fat Reysons without the stones, of mundified Pine kernels parched, of cleane Nuts, of eche lyke quantitie, braye them and meddle them with hony, of the which holde often vnder the tongue.

To remedie the hardnesse of the splene.

TAke of the fat of a Crane, and meddle it with vinegar of Squilles, and after the sick person is come out of the Baine, annoint the region of the splene, and it will helpe maruelously.

Against empoysonments.

TAke of Rape seedes, of Calamint, and of Terra sigillata, a little of euerie one, and hauing meddled them togither, giue thereof to drinke, and the poyson or biting of any venomous beast will not hurt him.

To heale the flixes Disentericall or Lientericall.

TAke a fish called a Gogin rosted, without salt, and giue of it the sicke to eate many times, and you shal see helth folow.

To draw out thornes or arrowe heads out of the flesh.

TAke a quantitie of a Cuttle, and being well brayed, laye therof vpon the griefe in maner of a plaister, which thorow a secret vertue that it hath, will draw them forth, as also Sea Crabbes doe, being brayed and layde vpon the griefes.

For women that be barren.

TAke the nature of a female Hare made into pouder after it is dried, and giue it the woman to drinke in good wine, and presently after let hir companie with hir husbande, for she will be apt to be conceyued with childe.

Against the Collick.

TAke of the fat of a Peacock, of the iuice of Rew, and of Hony of eche like quantitie. Meddle them and wyth Wine giue them the pacient to drinke: or else being dissolued in oyle, or broth, make a glister, and presently you shall see the remedy.

Against the infection of the skinne.

TAke the bones of a Peacocke and burne them, and being brayed, dissolue them with vinegar, and annoynting the place often therwith, you shall see the effect.

To cause a woman to bring forth a dead creature.

TAke of the rootes of Enula in the ende of Maye, or else from the Moneth of Julie vnto September, and distill them thorow a Limbeck after they be brayed, and of the water that shal come forth, you shall giue morning and euening vnto the pacient to drinke two or three ounces at a time, and the effect will followe.

Against the crestes of the piles in the fundiment.

TAke of Millefolie, and of Paritorie, and being meddled with salt, braye it verie well, and lay it vpon the sore. It helpeth

also

also to take of Capillus veneris in pouder, of Onions, and of Aristologia rotunda, of eche as much as you please, and being brayed togither, lay them vpon the sore.

To remedie a tongue aggrauated, which through ouermuch moysture pronounceth not well.

TAke of Mustarde sæde, and bray them, and being meddled with good Hony, giue the sicke therof to holde in his mouth the quantitie of an Hasell nut, and giuing it to be sucked for an olde cough, it is of a maruelous efficacie.

To heale the paine of the Collick.

TAke a quantitie of the liuer of a Porpose, and being boyled, take the oyle therof, with the which annointing the place where the passion is, it is of a verie excellent operation, and it is knowne to worke the like effect in all other griefes occasioned through coldnesse.

To drie vp milke in the brests.

CAuse the woman to vse in hir meates the sædes of Smalage, and likewise the herbe sodden after what maner you please. The like effect is done, by taking the sædes of Nigella sodden in wine, and giuen to drinke.

To deminish the fleugme of the bodie, and to augment the bloud.

LEt the partie that is in such sort eate euerye morning fasting, seauen drammes of small Reysons fasting, and the effect will follow.

A remedie to cause conception.

SOme Phisitions affirme, that Orientall Amber helpeth vnto conception, notwithstanding I esteeme, as by experience also I haue proued, that it is but a weake remedie. Therfore annoynting a pencell with Oyle of Balme, and touching the

mouth of the matrix therewith, it is a verie perfite medicine vnto generation, taking hede notwithstanding, that it be not a counterfeit oyle, but true, which you shall know in this maner, take a drop thereof and cast it into a Cup of water, if it go vnto the bottome it is perfite, or if you drop it vppon a woollen cloth it will make no spot.

To heale paine in the feete.

TAke of the leaues and flowers of Mugwort, and meddle them, braying therwith Swines grease, and emplaister the place of the griefe, and you shall see the successe.

To heale Wheales.

TAke a quantitie of wylde Mintes, and with leuen as much as sufficeth, being brayed togither, make a playster, and lay it vpon the sore, and in a short space, it will make it ripe & hole.

To heale inward ruptures.

TAke of Germander, brayed in a Morter with a pestell of wood, and infuse it in good white or red wine, that is a stringent, and giue the patient thereof many times to drinke, and certainely it will worke a maruellous effect vnto all ruptures within the bodie.

To remedie griefes proceeding through going out of the ioyntes, and to heale swellings.

TAke Agrimonie and braye the tender partes thereof very well, and lay them vpon the sore place in stead of a playster, and you shall see it worke a fayre and quick successe.

To heale the paine of the splene and the Ptisick.

TAke of the iuice of Strawberies, and meddle it with hony, and adding thereto a little quantitie of whyte Pepper, giue it vnto the sicke partie.

To

To remedie the puntures of bones or stingings of dead Serpents.

TAke of the vpper partes of Gladian, and making pouder thereof meddle it togither with wine, and binde it vpon the stingings, and it will deliuer you of the poyson.

To take away wearinesse, after great labor and griefe of the members.

TAke Hoarehound, and hauing taken out the iuice thereof, meddle it with Oyle of Roses, and with the liniment annoynt the partes, and presently you shall be whole.

To heale one that lotheth meate.

TAke of the leaues of Dyll and boyle them in water, of the which giue the partie to drinke foure ounces and a halfe, and it will heale the lothsomnesse, & ventositie of the stomack, and smelling vnto the herbe newly gathered with the sæde, it will cause the yoring to go from him that is molested therwith.

To heale percusions of the eyes.

TAke freshe Bettony and boyle it, and beyng taken out and strayned, haye it, and with the sayde herbe make a Cataplasme vppon the place of the Percussion.

To remedie the paine of the splene.

TAke Cammomyll flowers and make them into pouder, of the which giue the diseased to drinke morning and euening, one dramme at a time, in three ounces of whyte Wine, and a little of a childes vrine, not as yet come to pollution, and continuing this certayne dayes, it will restore the splene vnto hys former health.

Against the great griefes of the body.

TAke of Sinckfoyle, of Pulegium, and of Poppie leaues, of eche like quantitie: boyle them in Wine, and fomentate the place of the griefe, and the intent will folow.

To heale the plurisey.

TAke of the leaues of wylde Mallowes, and boyle them in Oyle, and beyng taken out, bray them in a Morter, and put them into a pece of linnen cloth, and applie it vnto the place of the griefe, and presently it will cause the paine to cease.

To remedie the stinking at the nose, and difficultie of hearing.

TAke of the iuice of Iuy leaues, and put therof into the nose, and it will doe the effect: or else, for hearing, distill the saide iuice medled with wine, and of the liquor that shall be distilled drop into the eares, and you shal see within a little space, a marueilous helpe.

To heale the scorchings of fire.

TAke of Serpillum one ounce, of Litarge of siluer three ounces, of Roses as much more, braye them in a Morter, and put thereto of ware, of Beares grease, and of Hartes grease, halfe a pound of them all, boyle euery thing, and being strayned, keepe it for a liniment.

To dissolue the crestes of the French disease.

TAke the grease of an Hen, and of a Ducke, of eche fiue drammes, of the marrow of a Calues bones, of the marrow of a Cowes bones, and of fresh butter, of eche three drammes, of Storax liquida foure drammes and a halfe, of the fat of a Calfe ten drammes, of Hisopus humida one ounce and a halfe, of oyle of Camomill, of Oleum irinum, of swete Almonds and of Mastick, of ech fiue drams, of Mucillages made of the rootes of marsh Mallowes, of Enula, and of the rootes of Ireos, of ech one ounce, of Armoniack, of Bdellium, & of Serapine, of ech one dram and a halfe. Boyle these rootes with the Cummes in water, and a little vinegar, vntill the Mucillages be consumed, then straine it, and make a Mucillage. The which

you

you shall meddle with thother things, except the Hisopus humida, and the Storax. And boyle them vntill the Mucillages be consumed, then straine them all, and meddle therewith of Turpentine one ounce and a halfe: of Saffron one dramme, of ware as much as sufficeth, and put therevnto the Hisopus and the Storax, and one ounce of extinct Quicksiluer, and make a Cerote, and vse it, and you shall finde it marueious.

Against swellings of womens bellies that make them to seeme with childe.

TAke of Parsenep seedes, and being brayed, make pouder of them, and with wine giue the woman therof to drinke, the quantitie of one dramme at a time morning and euening fasting, and it will doe the effect.

To clense the face from spottes.

TAke of the rootes of Ireos two drammes, of the rootes of Eleborus niger one dramme, bray them into pouder, and meddle them with Hony, and at euening when you go to bed annoint the face, & wash it in the morning with warme water.

To heale the torsions and griefes of the bellie.

TAke halfe a dramme of Ireos pouder, and being medled in sharpe or sowre wine giue it the sicke to drinke, and if it be put into the medicines that purge the bodye, he shall feele no torsions as long as he is a purging.

To remedie the burning or heate of vrine.

TAke of yolkes of Egges with their whites, three, of Oyle Onfacine one ounce and a halfe, of the flowre of Barlie one ounce, of Saffron one scruple, of Corianders preperated, of Sorrell seedes, of Myrtell berries, of eche halfe a dramme. Bray euerye thing in a Leaden Morter with a pestell of the same, meddling therwith of Vnguentum populeon one ounce, and

make an ointment, with the which being colde, annoynt the partes betwixt the testicles and the fundiment, and it will be of a marueilous efficacie.

To remedie percussions or falling vpon the ribbes or back.

TAke of Litarge, of Rosen, of eche one ounce, of Gum Armoniack, of Ceruce, of eche halfe an ounce, of Galbanum, of Incense, of eche three drammes, of oyle of Roses and of Mirtels, of ech as much as sufficeth, of ware a little, meddle them and make a Cerote, and being layde vpon the bruse, you shall see a sodeine and marueilous effect.

Against burning occasioned of colde.

TAke of the iuice of a Mulberie tree, and meddle it with lyke quantitie of oyle Oliue, wherwith annoynt the burnt places, and they will be hole. It helpeth also to boyle the leaues of Rew in oyle, and being strained to annoint the place.

To heale wheales or blisters in the face.

TAke of Myrrhe, of Costus, of Cassia lignea, of eche like quantitie, after they be brayed, meddle them with Honye, and annoint the sore at euening when you go to bed, and in the morning wash it with water made with Branne that is hote: or else annoint it with the meale of Orobo meddled with water and Hony. The Meale of Otes dissolued in vinegar, and the place annoynted therewith doth the like effect. It helpeth also to annoint the place with the bloud of ones armes fasting.

To make skarres become fayre of colour.

TAke of the grease of an Asse, or of a Calfe, and putting therto of Myrrhe, of oyle, & of Saffron, meddle them and kepe it in a brasen vessell, and being a little warmed, annoynt therewith the skarres. It helpeth also to annoynt the skarres with the

the Gawle of a Sea Scorpion, and you ſhall ſee a verie happie ſucceſſe.

To take away the bleachneſſe of blowes.

TAke the pyll of a Radiſhe, and being brayed and diſſolued with Hony, annoynt the place. It auayleth alſo to braye grene Smallage, and being medled with the white of an Egge to lay it vpon the place. The iuice of Tapſia, is of a preſent efficacie, medled with the pouder of Incenſe, and Ceruce, and ſo applyed vnto the ſore.

Againſt the ſwellings of Percuſsions.

TAke of the gawle of an Ewe, and being medled with the milke of a woman, laye it vpon the ſore: or elſe take the doung of a Swine, and drie it betweene two diſhes in an Ouen, then bray it, and mixe it with Oyle, and it will worke the effect beyng applyed vnto the ſore.

To heale thoſe that haue paine in their lyuer.

CAuſe the ſick to drinke of the iuice of Cicorie, or of Endiue in brothe, or with water of Hony: euen ſo likewiſe the ſame herbe doth help being dried and the pouder giuen to drink. Alſo Iuy brayed with Endiue into pouder and giuen to drinke doth the like effect. And ſo do the rootes of a Maple tree braied and giuen to drinke the quantitie of an ounce and a halfe, with ſweete wine: or elſe a quantitie of Spica Celtica giuen in drink, worketh a manifeſt remedie. It helpeth to take the fleſhe of three Snayles, and being brayed and diſſolued with foure ounces of red wine, to giue it to drinke.

To heale the paynes of the breſts, which happen after the birth of a childe.

TAke a quantitie of Egge ſhelles, and being brayed into pouder, meddle therewith of the yolkes of ſodden Egges three:

of Saffron, and of oyle of Roses, of ech a little, make a Cerote, and laye it vpon the brest.

Against the scurfe of the head.

TAke of Oyle of Nuts, and of Oyle Oliue, of ech lyke quantitie, and hauing first washed the head, annoynt it with the sayde Oyle, and with twice annoynting, the scurfe will bee consumed.

To heale a plurisey by spitting.

TAke a quantitie of the shelles of Hasell Nuttes, and being brayed into pouder with Oximel simplex, and Julep of Violets as much as sufficeth, it will cause the sick person to auoyde ỹ plurisey by sucking therof so that you shal see the effect.

Against moyst sores.

TAke of the rootes of Ciperus, and being brayed into pouder, put of the pouder into the wound. It helpeth also to burne the ryndes of drie Gourdes, and to put of the pouder into the sores: so likewise doth the pouder of Dyll flowers: or else, the pouder of the leaues of a Cipres tree, or the fruits therof brayed with Wine, and layd vpon the sore.

To heale woundes, which after they are whole brust out a newe, by reason of a putrified bone.

TAke of the pouder of the rootes of Dog Fennell, and put it therin, and it will cause the shiuers of bones to issue forth. Also the seedes of Henbane brayed with Lime do helpe. Or else take the leaues of Figges brayed with wilde Poppie, and boyled in Potage, and layd vpon the sore.

To heale the crestie swellings of the Piles.

TAke of Verdegrease, of Allum, of the drosse of Brasse double the weight of the other things, braye them, and make them

them liquide with vinegar, and make therof a liniment. Also it helpeth to take of the heades of Penewes burned and rosted Onyons, medled togither and layd vpon the sore.

Against euill disposition through coldnesse of the stomack.

TAke of the rootes of Enula two ounces, of Fennell sædes one ounce and a half, of Pepper one ounce, of Persly sædes halfe an ounce, of Rocket sædes one ounce, of Seselios one dramme, of clarified Hony one pound, meddle them and make a lectuarie, of the which giue the pacient two spoonefuls in the morning, and at euening when he goeth to bed with good wine.

To heale the losse or diminishing of smelling.

CAuse him to smell often vnto strong sauors, purging the bodie notwithstanding vniuersally, let him smell therefore vnto Origanum medled with vinegar and Salt: or else vnto Castor, or Beniomin dissolued in vinegar: or Mustarde with vinegar or Ptarmaca, or Elleborus niger, or the iuice of the herbe Ciclamen put into the nose.

To cause that heare shall not grow againe.

ANnoint the place where you would not haue heare to grow with the warme bloud of an Hare as sone as it is killed, and vppon that annoynt with wilde Nettle sædes brayed, and dissolued with oyle Oliue: or else with the braines of Battes brayed and dissolued with womans milke, annoint the place.

To heale clefts or chappings of the fundiment.

TAke of Vermilion and of Mirrhe, and make fomentation vnder it. It helpeth also maruelously to take Vermilion brayed, and medled with Pomata, or with oyle of Roses, and therwith to annoint the fundiment in the chappings.

The fourth and last part

Against retention of vrine in Agues.

TAke a quantitie of the leaues of Garden Violets, and make a plaister with them after they be sodden, and lay it vppon the bottome of the bellye: or else roste an Onyon, and being hote, lay it vpon the said place, and your intent will follow.

FINIS.

Imprinted at London by Henrie Denham, dwelling in Paternoster Row, at the signe of the Starre.

Anno Domini. 1569.